

Antiquities, &c.

THE
BOOK

OF

Common-Prayer

And Administration of the

SACRAMENTS,

AND OTHER

RITES & CEREMONIES

Of the CHURCH

According to the use of the

Church of England and Ireland:

Together with the

PSALTER or PSALMES

of DAVID.

Pointed as they are to be Sung or Said in

CHURCHES.

AND

The form and manner of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating

OF

BISHOPS, PRIESTS, & DEACONS.

DUBLIN:

Printed by John Crook-Printer to the Kings Most Excellent Majesty 1668.

34082.28

2014

27

2014

Charges, &c.

THE
BOOK

OF

Common-Prayer

And Administration of the

SACRAMENTS,

AND OTHER

rites & CEREMONIES

Of the CHURCH

According to the use of the

Church of England and Ireland:

Together with the

PSALTER or PSALMES

of DAVID,

Pointed as they are to be Sung or Said in

CHURCHES.

AND

The form and manner of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating

OF

BISHOPS, PRIESTS, & DEACONS.

DUBLIN:

Printed by John Crook, Printer to the Kings Most Excellent Majesty 1668.

The Contents of this Book.

THe Acts for the Uniformity of Common-Prayer.
The Preface.

Concerning the Service of the Church.

Concerning Ceremonies.

The Order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.

The Order how the rest of the holy Scripture is appointed to be read.

A Table of proper Lessons and Psalms.

The Kalendar, with the Table of Lessons.

Tables and Rules for the Feasts and Fasts throughout the whole year.

The Order for Morning-prayer.

The Order for Evening-prayer.

The Creed of S. Athanasius.

The Letany.

Prayers and Thanksgiving upon several occasions.

The Collects, Epistles and Gospels, to be used at the Administration of the
holy Communion throughout the year.

The Order of the Administration of the holy Communion.

The Order of Baptism both publick and private.

The Order of Baptism for those of riper years.

The Catechism, with the Order for confirmation of children.

The Form of Solemnization of Matrimony.

Visitation of the sick, and communion of the sick.

The Order for the Burial of the dead.


Thanksgiving for Women after child-bearing.

A commination or denouncing of Gods anger and judgments against sinners.

The Psalter.

The Order of Prayers to be used at Sea.

The Form and Manner of Ordaining Bishops, Priests and Deacons.





AN ACT
FOR THE
UNIFORMITY
OF
COMMON PRAYER,
AND
Service in the CHURCH,
AND
Administration of the SACRAMENTS,
Primo Eliz.

Where at the death of our late Sovereign Lord King Edward the sixth, there remained one Uniform order of Common Service, and Prayer, and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England, which was set forth in one Book, Intituled, The Book of Common Prayer, and Administration of Sacraments and other Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England, Authorized by Act of Parliament holden in the fifth and sixth years of our said late Sovereign Lord King Edward the sixth, Intituled, An Act for the Uniformity of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sa-

An Act for Uniformity

craments; The which was repealed, and taken away by Act of Parliament, in the first year of the Reign of our late Sovereign Lady Queen Mary, to the great decay of the due honour of God, and discomfort to the professors of the truth of Christs Religion:

Be it therefore enacted by the Authority of this present Parliament, That the said Statute of Repeal, and every thing therein contained, onely concerning the said Book, and the Service, Administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies contained or appointed in, or by the said Book, shall be void and of none effect, from and after the Feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist next coming: and That the said Book, with the order of Service, and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites and Ceremonies, with the alteration and additions therein added and appointed by this Statute, shall stand, and be, from, and after the said Feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist, in full force and effect, according to the tenour and effect of this Statute: Any thing in the foresaid Statute of Repeal to the contrary notwithstanding.

And further be it Enacted by the Queens Highness, with the assent of the Lords and Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by Authority of the same, That all, and singular Ministers in any Cathedral, or Parish Church, or other place within this Realm of England, Wales, and the Marches of the same, or other the Queens Dominions, shall from and after the Feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist next coming, be bounden to say and use the Patterns, Censong, celebration of the Lords Supper, and Administration of each of the Sacraments, and all their Common and open Prayer, in such order and form as is mentioned in the said Book, so Authorized by Parliament in the said fifth and sixth year of the Reign of King Edward the sixth; with one alteration, or addition of certain Lessons to be used on every Sunday in the year, and the form of the Litany altered, and corrected, and two sentences onely added in the delivery of the Sacrament to the Communicants, and none other, or otherwise: and, That if any manner of Parson, Vicar, or other whatsoever Minister, that ought or should sing, or say Common Prayer mentioned in the said Book, or minister the Sacraments, from, and after the Feast of this Nativity of Saint John Baptist next coming, refuse to use the said Common Prayers, or to minister the Sacraments in such Cathedral, or Parish Church, or other places, as he should use to minister the same, in such order and form, as they be mentioned, and set forth in the said Book, or shall wilfully, or obstinately standing in the same, use any other Rite, Cere.

of Common Prayer.

Ceremony, Order, Form, or manner of celebrating of the Lords Supper openly, or privately, or Mattens, Evening, Administration of the Sacraments, or other open Prayers, then is mentioned, and set forth in the said Book; [Open Prayer in, and throughout this Act, is meant that Prayer, which is for other to come unto, or hear, either in common Churches, or private Chappels, or Oratories, commonly called the Service of the Church] or shall preach, declare, or speak any thing in the derogation, or depraving of the said Book, or any thing therein contained, or of any part thereof, and shall be thereof lawfully convicted, according to the Laws of this Realm, by verdict of twelve men, or by his own confession, or by the notorious evidence of the fact; he shall lose, and forfeit to the Queens Highness, Her Heirs, and Successors, for his first offence, the profit of all his spiritual Benefices, or Promotions, coming, or arising in one whole year next after this conviction: And also that the person so convicted shall for the same offence suffer imprisonment by the space of six moneths, without Bail, or Mainprize: And if any such person, once convict of any offence concerning the premises, shall after his first conviction, afterwards offend, and be thereof in form aforesaid lawfully convicted; That then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole year, and also shall therefore be deprived ipso facto of all his spiritual Promotions, and, That it shall be lawfull to all Patrons, or Donors of all and singular the same spiritual Promotions, or of any of them, to present, or collate to the same, as though the person and persons, so offending were dead: and That, if any such person or persons, after he shall be twice convicted in form aforesaid, shall offend against any of the premises the third time, and shall be thereof, in form aforesaid, lawfully convicted; That then the person so offending, and convicted the third time shall be deprived ipso facto of all his spiritual Promotions, and also shall suffer imprisonment during his life: And if the person, that shall offend, and be convicted in form aforesaid, concerning any of the premises, shall not be Beneficed, nor have any spiritual Promotion; That then the same person, so offending, and convicted, shall for the first offence suffer imprisonment during one whole year next after his said conviction, without Bail or Mainprize: And if any such person not having any spiritual Promotion, after his first conviction, shall afterwards offend in any thing concerning the premises, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted; That then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment during his life.

An Act for Uniformity

And it is Ordained, and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any person, or persons whatsoever, after the said Feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist next coming, shall in any Enterludes, Plays, songs, rimes, or by other open words declare, or speak any thing in the derogation, deprecating, or despising of the same Book, or of any thing therein contained, or any part thereof, or shall by open fact, deed, or by open threatenings compel, or cause, or otherwise procure, or maintain any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister in any Cathedral, or Parish Church, or in Chappel, or in any other place, to sing, or say any Common, or open Prayer, or to minister any Sacrament otherwise, or in any other manner, and form, than is mentioned in the said Book; or by any of the said means shall unlawfully interrupt, or let any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister in any Cathedral, or Parish Church, or Chappel, or any other place to sing or say Common and open Prayer, or to minister the Sacraments, or any of them, in such manner, and form, as is mentioned in the said Book; That then every such person, being thereof lawfully convicted in form abovesaid, shall forfeit to the Queen our Sovereign Lady, Her Heirs, and Successors for the first offence an Hundred marks; And if any person or persons, being once convicted of any such offence, afterwards offend again any of the last recited offences, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted; That then the same person, so offending and convicted, shall for the second offence forfeit to the Queen our Sovereign Lady, Her Heirs, and Successors Four hundred marks: And if any person after he in form aforesaid shall have been twice convicted of any offence concerning any of the last recited offences, shall offend the third time, and be thereof in form abovesaid lawfully convicted; That then every person, so offending and convicted, shall for his third offence, forfeit to our Sovereign Lady the Queen all his Goods and Chattels, and shall suffer imprisonment during his life: And if any person or persons, that for his first offence concerning the premises, shall be convicted in form aforesaid, do not pay the sum to be paid by virtue of his conviction, in such manner and form, as the same ought to be paid, within six weeks next after his conviction; That then every person so convicted, and so not paying the same, shall for the same first offence, instead of the said sum, suffer imprisonment by the space of six moneths without Bail or Mainprize: And if any person or persons, that for his second offence concerning the premises shall be convicted in form aforesaid, do not pay the said sum to be paid by virtue of his conviction, and this estate, in such manner and form, as the same ought to be paid, within six weeks next after
his

of Common Prayer.

his said second conviction: That then every person so convicted, and not so paying the same. Shall for the same second offence, in the stead of the said sum, suffer imprisonment during twelbe moneths without Bail or Mainprise: and That from and after the said Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptiste next coming, all, and every person and persons, inhabiting within this Realm, or any other the Queens Majesties Dominions, shall diligently and faithfully, labing no lawful, or reasonable excuse to be absent, indeavour themselves to resort to their Parish Church or Chappel accustomed, or upon reasonable let thereof, to some usual place, where Common Prayer, and such service of God shall be used in such time of let: upon every Sunday, and other days ordained and used to be kept as holy days, and then, and there to abide orderly and soberly, during the time of the Common Prayer, Preachings, or other Service of God there to be used and ministered, upon pain of punishment by the censures of the Church: and also upon pain, that every person so offending shall forfeit for every such offence twelbe pence, to be levied by the Churchwardens of the Parish where such offence shall be done, to the use of the pooer of the same Parish of the goods, lands and tenements of such offender by way of distress.

And for due execution hereof, the Queens most excellent Majesty, the Lords Temporal, and all the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, do in Gods name earnestly require, and charge all the Archbishops, Bishops, and other Ordinaries that they shall endeavour themselves to the uttermost of their knowledges, that the due and true execution hereof may be had throughout their Diocesses and Charges, as they will answer before God for such evils and plagues, wherewith Almighty God may justly punish his people for neglecting this good and wholesome law. And for their Authority in this behalf: It is further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and singular the same Archbishops, Bishops, and all other their Officers, exercising Ecclesiastical jurisdiction, aswell in the place exempt, as not exempt, within their Diocesses shall have full power and Authority by this Act to reform, correct and punish by censures of the Church, all, and singular persons, which shall offend within any of their jurisdictions, or Diocesses, after the said Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptiste next coming, against this Act and Statute: Any other Law, Statute, Priviledge, Liberty, or Provisiion heretofore made, had, or suffered to the contrary notwithstanding.

And it is Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every Justice of Oyer and Determiner, or Justices of Assize shall

An Act for Uniformity

shall have full power and Authority in every of their open and general Sessions to enquire, hear and determine all and all manner of offences, that shall be committed, or done contrary to any Article contained in this present Act, within the limits of the Commission to them directed, and to make process for the execution of the same, as they may do against any person being indicted before them of trespass, or lawfully convicted thereof.

Prohibited always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every Archbishop and Bishop shall and may at all time and times at his liberty and pleasure, join and associate himself by virtue of this Act to the said Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or to the said Justices of Assise, at every of the said open and general Sessions, to be holden in any place within his Diocese for and to the inquiry, hearing and determining of the offences aforesaid.

Prohibited also, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Books concerning the said services shall at the costs and charges of the Parishioners of every Parish, and Cathedral Church be attained, and gotten before the said Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist next following, and that all such Parishes and Cathedral Churches, or other places, where the said Books shall be attained and gotten before the said Feast of the Nativity of S. John Baptist, shall within three weeks next after the said Books so attained and gotten, use the said service, and put the same in ure according to this Act.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no person or persons shall be at any time hereafter impeached, or otherwise molested of or for any the offences abobe mentioned, hereafter to be committed, or done contrary to this Act, unless he or they so offending be thereof indicted at the next general sessions to be holden before any such Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or Justices of Assise, next after any offence committed or done, contrary to the tenour of this Act.

Prohibited always, and be it Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and singular Lords of the Parliament, for the third offence abobe mentioned, shall be tried by their Peers.

Pro-

of Common Prayer.

Prohided also, and be it Ordained, and Enacted by the Authozity aforesaid, That the Mayor of London, and all other Mayors, Bailiffs, and other Head-officers of all, and singular Cities, Boroughs, and Towns-corporate within this Realm, Wales and the Marches of the same, to the which Justices of Assise do not commonly repair, shall have full power and authozity by virtue of this Act, to enquire, hear and determine the offences aforesaid, and every of them yearly, within fifteen days after the Feasts of Easter and S. Michael the Archangel, in like manner and form, as Justices of Assise, and Oyer, and Determiner may do.

Prohided always, and be it Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and singular Archbishops, and Bishops, and every of their Chancellors, Commissaries, Archdeacons, and other Ordinaries, having any peculiar Ecclesiastical jurisdiction shall have full power and authozity by virtue of this Act, aswel to enquire in their Visitation, Synods, and elsewhere within their jurisdiction, at any other time, and place, to take accusations, and informations of all, and every the things abobe mentioned, done, committed, or perpetrated within the limits of their jurisdictions and authozity, as to punish the same by admonition, excommunication, sequestration, or deprivation, and other censures, and process, in like form, as heretofore hath been used in like cases by the Queens Ecclesiastical Lawes.

Prohided always, and be it Enacted, That whatsoever person offending in the premises shall for the offence first receive punishment of the Ordinary, having a testimonial thereof under the said Ordinaries seal, shall not for the same offence afterwards be convicted before the Justices; and likewise receiving for the said offence punishment first by the Justices, he shall not for the same offence afterwards receive punishment of the Ordinary: Any thing contained in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Prohided always, and be it Enacted, That such ornaments of the Church and of the ministers thereof shall be retained, and be in use, as were in this Church of England by the authozity of Parliament in the second year of the reign of King Edward the sixth, until other order shall be therein taken by the Authozity of the Queens Majesty, with the advice of Her Commissioners, appointed and authorized under the Great Seal of England for causes Ecclesiastical, or of the
the

An Act for Uniformity, &c.

the Metropolitan of this Realm: And also, That if there shall happen any contempt, or irreverence to be used in the Ceremonies, or Rites of the Church, by the misusing of the Orders appointed in this Book, the Queens Majesty may by the like advice of the said Commissioners, or Metropolitan, ordain and publish such further Ceremonies, or Rites, as may be most for the advancement of Gods glory, the edifying of his Church, and the due reverence of Christs holy Mysteries and Sacraments.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all Laws, Statutes and Ordinances, wherein, or whereby any other Service, Administration of Sacraments, or Common Prayer is limited, established, or set forth to be used within this Realm, or any other the Queens Dominions, or Countries, shall from henceforth be utterly void, and of none effect.



A N
A C T
FOR THE
U N I F O R M I T Y
Of

Publique Prayers, and Administration of Sacraments, and
other Rites, and Ceremonies, and for establishing the
form of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating Bishops,
Priests, and Deacons, in the Church of Ireland.



Whereas nothing conduceth more to the Honor of
God, the settling of the Peace of a Nation, which
is desired of all good men; nor to the advancement
of Religion, then an Universal agreement in the
publique Worship of Almighty God, and to the
intent that ~~the~~ His Majesties Subjects of this
his Kingdom of Ireland, may in this Church of
Ireland hold the same Conformity of Common
Prayers and Administration of the Sacraments, and other the Rites
and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the use of the Church

An Act for Uniformity

of England : together with the Psalter, or Psalmes of David, pointed as they are to be sung, or said in Churches, and the form, or manner of making, ordaining, or consecrating of Bishops, Priests, and Deacons, which was recommended unto both Houses of Convocation here Assembled in Ireland; to consider whether the same form of publique worship might not be profitably received, as the publique form of Divine Service in this Your Majesties Kingdom of Ireland.

Whereupon both Houses of Convocation did diligently consider the same, and after mature consideration, well weighing the great Advantages that must necessarily arise unto the whole Kingdom from the Uniformity of publique Prayers did fully approve and allow the same, and have exhibited and presented unto Your Majesties Lord Lieutenant and Council here in Ireland, one Book hereunto annexed: Intituled, The Book of Common Prayer and Administration of Sacraments and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the use of the Church of Ireland; together with the Psalter or Psalmes of David, pointed as they are to be Sung or said in Churches, and the form or manner of Making, Ordaining and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests and Deacons. Therefore to the intent that the greatly desirable worke of Uniformity in Divine worship, may be obtained and that every Person within this Your Majesties Realm of Ireland, may certainly know the Rule to which he is to conform in publick worship and Administration of Sacraments and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church of Ireland, and the manner how and by whom Bishops, Priests and Deacons are and ought to be made, ordained and Consecrated.

May it please Your Majesty, That it be Enacted, And be it Enacted by the Kings Most Excellent Majesty by and with the advice and consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and of the Commons in this present Parliament Assembled, and by the Authority of the same, that all and singular Ministers in any Cathedral, Collegiate or Parish Church or Chappel, or other place of publick worship within this Realm of Ireland, shall be bound to say and use the Morning Prayer, Evening Prayer, Celebration and Administration of both the Sacraments, and all other the publick and Common Prayer, in such Order and Form as is mentioned in the said Book annexed and joyned to this present Act, and Intituled, The Book

of Publick Prayers.

Book of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church according to the use of the Church of Ireland, together with the Psalter or Psalms of David, pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches, and the Form or Manner of making, ordaining and consecrating of Bishops, Priests and Deacons: And that the Morning and Evening Prayers therein contained shall upon every Lords day, and upon all other dayes and occasions, and at the times therein appointed, be openly and solemnly read by all and every Minister or Curate in every Church, Chappel or other place of Publique worship within this His Majesties Kealm of Ireland.

And to the end that Uniformity in the Publick worship of God which is so much desired, may be speedily effected: Be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid that every Parson, Vicar or other Minister whatsoever who now hath and enjoyeth any Ecclesiastical benefice or promotion within this Kealm of Ireland, shall in the Church, Chappel or Place of Publique worship belonging to his said benefice or promotion upon some Lords day before the Feast day of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, which shall be in the year of our Lord God, One thousand six hundred sixty and seven, openly, publicly and solemnly read the Morning and Evening Prayer appointed by this Act to be read, by and according to the said Book of Common Prayer, at the times thereby appointed, and after such reading thereof shall openly and publicly before the Congregation there assembled declare his Unfeigned assent and consent to the use of all things in the said Book contained and prescribed in these words and no other.

I A. B. do hereby declare my unfeigned
assent and consent, to all and every thing
contained and prescribed in and by the
Book intituled, *The Book of Common
Prayer, and Administration of the Sacra-*
b 2 *ments,*

An Act for Uniformity

ments, and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the use of the Church of Ireland, together with the Psalter or Psalms of David, pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches, and the form or manner of making, ordaining and consecrating of Bishops, Priests and Deacons.

And that all and every such person, who shall without some lawful impediment to be allowed and approved of by the Ordinary of the place, neglect or refuse to do the same within the time aforesaid, or in case of such impediment, within one moneth after such impediment removed, shall (ipso facto) be deprived of his spiritual promotions, and that from thenceforth it shall be lawful to and for all Patrons and Donors of all and singular the said spiritual promotions, or any of them, according to their respective Right and Titles, to present or collate to the same, as though the person or persons so offending or neglecting were dead.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every person who shall hereafter be presented or collated, or put into any Ecclesiastical Benefice or promotion, within this His Majesties Realm of Ireland, shall in the Church, Chappel, or place of publick Worship belonging to his said Benefice or promotion, within two moneths next after that he shall be in the actual possession of the said Ecclesiastical Benefice or promotion upon some Lords day, openly, publicly and solemnly read the Morning and Evening Prayers, appointed to be read by and according to the said Book of Common-prayer, at the times thereby appointed, and after such reading thereof, shall openly and publicly before the Congregation there assembled, declare his unfeigned assent and consent to the use of all things therein contained and prescribed, according to the form before appointed, and that all and every such

of Publick Prayers.

Such person (who shall without some lawfull impediment to be allowed and approved by the Ordinary of the place, neglect or refuse to do the same within the time aforesaid) or in case of such impediment, within one moneth after such impediment removed, shall (ipso facto) be deprived of all his said Ecclesiastical Benefices and promotions, and that from thenceforth it shall and may be lawfull to and for all Patrons and Donors of all and singular the said Ecclesiastical Benefices and promotions, or any of them (according to their respective Right and Titles) to present or collate to the same, as though the person or persons so offending or neglecting were dead.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That in all places where the proper Incumbent of any Parsonage or Vicarage, or Benefice with cure, doth reside on his living, and keep a Curate, the Incumbent himself in person, not having some lawfull impediment, to be allowed by the Ordinary of the place, shall once at the least in every moneth, openly and publickly read the Common prayers and service, in and by the said Book prescribed, and if there be occasion, administer each of the Sacraments, and other Rites of the Church, in the parish Church or Chappel of or belonging to the same Parsonage, Vicarage or Benefice, in such order, manner and form, as in and by the said Book is appointed, upon pain to forfeit the sum of five pounds to the use of the poor of the parish for every offence. upon conviction by confession, or proof of two credible witnesses upon Oath, before two Justices of the County, City or Town-corporate where the offence shall be committed, to which Oath the said Justices are hereby empowered to administer, and in default of payment within ten days, to be levied by distress and sale of the Goods and Chattels of the offender, by the Warrant of the said Justices, by the Church-Wardens or Overseers of the poor of the said parish, rendering the surplusage to the party offending.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Dean and other Dignitary, Canon, Prebendary, and Warden of every Cathedral or Collegiate Church, and all Masters, and other Heads, Fellows, Chaplains and Tutors of or in any Colledge, Hall, House of Learning or Hospital, and every publick Professor and Reader in any Universities, Colledge or Colledges which are
or

An Act for Uniformity

or shall be within this Realm, and every Parson, Vicar, Curate, Lecturer and every other person in holy Orders, and every School-Master, keeping any publique or private School, and every person instructing or teaching any youth in any house or private Family, as a Tutor or School-Master, who upon the Feast of S. John Baptist, which shall be in the year of our Lord, One thousand six hundred sixty and seven, or any time hereafter, shall be Incumbent to have possession of any Deanry, Dignity, Canonry, Prebend, Wardenship, Mastership, Headship, Fellowship, Professors place, or Readers place, Parsonage, Vicarage, or any other Ecclesiastical Dignity or promotion, or of any Curates place, Lecture or School, or shall instruct or teach any youth as Tutor or School-Master, shall before the Nine and twentieth day of September, which shall be in the year of our Lord, One thousand six hundred sixty and seven, or at or before his or their respective admissions to be Incumbent, or have possession of any the Dignities Promotions or places aforesaid, subscribe the Declaration or Acknowledgement following; to-wit.

I *A. B.* do declare, That it is not lawful upon any pretence whatsoever to take Arms against the King, and that I do abhor that Traiterous Position, of taking Arms by his Authoritie, against His Person, or against those that are Commissioned by him; and that I will conform to the Liturgie of the Church of *Ireland*, as it is now by Law established; and I do declare, That I do hold, that there lies
no

of Publick Prayers.

no Obligation upon me, or on any other person, from the Oath commonly called, *The Solemn League and Covenant*, to endeavour any change or alteration of Government, either in Church or State, and that the same was in it self an unlawful Oath.

Which said Declaration and Acknowledgment, shall be subscribed by every of the said Masters, and other Heads, Fellows, Chaplains and Tutors of or in any Colledge, Hall, or House of Learning, which are or shall be within this Kingdom, and by every publick Professor and Reader in any University, Colledge or Colleges within this Kingdom, before the Vice-Chancellor, or Witsir, or Witsirs of the said Colledge, Hall, or his or their Deputies, and the said Declaration or Acknowledgment shall be subscribed before the respective Archbishop, Bishop or Ordinary of the Diocess, by every other person hereby enjoyned to subscribe the same, upon pain that all and every the persons aforesaid, failing in or refusing such subscriptions, shall lose and forfeit such his respective Deanry, Dignity, Canonry, Prebend, Wardenship, Mastership, Headship, Fellowship, Professors place, Readers place, Parsonage, Vicarage, Ecclesiastical Dignity or Promotion, Curates place, Lecture and School, and shall be utterly disabled and (ipso facto) deprived of the same, and that every such respective Deanry, Canonry, Prebend, Mastership, Headship, Fellowship, Professors place, Readers place, Parsonage, Vicarage, Ecclesiastical Dignity or Promotion, Curates place, Lecture and School shall be void, as if such person so failing or refusing were naturally dead.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Schoolmaster or other person instructing or teaching youth in any private house or family, as a Tutor or Schoolmaster, be required

An Act for Uniformity

quired to take the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy, which Oath is to be administered by the Ordinary.

And if any Schoolmaster or other person, instructing or teaching youth in any private house or family, as a Tutor or School-master, shall instruct or teach any youth as a Tutor or School-master, before licence obtained from his respective Archbishop, Bishop or Ordinary of the Diocess, according to the Laws and Statutes of this Kingdom, for which he shall pay Twelve pence onely, and before such subscription and acknowledgement made as aforesaid, and before such taking of the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy as aforesaid, then every such Schoolmaster and other instructing and teaching as aforesaid, shall for the first offence suffer three moneths imprisonment, without Bail or Mainprize, and for every second and other such offence, shall suffer three moneths imprisonment, without Bail or Mainprize, and also forfeit to His Majestie the Sum of Five pounds, and after such subscription made, every such Parson, Vicar, Curate and Lecturer, shall procure a Certificate under the hand and seal of the respective Archbishop, Bishop or Ordinary of the Diocess, who are hereby enjoined and required upon demand, to make and deliver the same, and shall publicly and openly read the same, together with the Declaration or acknowledgement aforesaid, upon some Lords day within three moneths then next following, in his Parish Church where he is to officiate, in the presence of the Congregation there assembled, in the time of Divine service, upon pain that every person failing therein, shall lose such Parsonage, Vicarage or Benefice, Curates place, or Lecturers place respectively, and shall be utterly disabled and (ipso facto) deprived of the same: and that the said Parsonage, Vicarage or Benefice, Curates place, or Lecturers place, shall be void as if he were naturally dead.

Prohibited also, That from and after the Twentry fifth day of March, which shall be in the year of our Lord God, One thousand six hundred eighty two, there shall be emitted in the said Declaration or Acknowledgement so to be subscribed and read, these words following (scil.)

And

of Publick Prayers.

And I do declare that I do hold, That there lies no obligation on me, or any other person, from the Oath commonlie called, *The Solemn League and Covenant*, to endeavour any change or alteration of Government either in Church or State; and that the same was in it self an unlawful Oath.

So as none of the persons aforesaid, shall from thence forth be at all obliged to subscribe or read that part of the said Declaration or Acknowledgement.

Prohibited always, and be it Enacted, That from and after the Twenty ninth day of September, which shall be in the year of our Lord, One thousand six hundred sixty and seven, no person who now is Incumbent and in possession of any Parsonage, Vicarage or Benefice, and who is not already in holy Orders by Episcopal Ordination, or shall not before the said Twenty ninth day of September, be ordained Priest or Deacon, according to the form of Episcopal Ordination, shall have, hold or enjoy the said Parsonage, Vicarage, Benefice with cure, or other Ecclesiastical Promotion within this Kingdom of Ireland, but shall be utterly disabled, and (ipso facto) deprived of the same, and all his Ecclesiastical promotion shall be void, as if he were naturally dead.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no person whatsoever shall thenceforth be capable to be admitted to any Parsonage, Vicarage, Benefice, or other Ecclesiastical promotion or Dignity whatsoever, nor shall presume to consecrate and administer the holy Sacrament of the Lords Supper, before such times as he shall be ordained Priest according to the

An Act for Uniformity

Form and manner in and by the said Book prescribed, unless he have formerly been made Priest by Episcopal Ordination, upon pain to forfeit for every offence, the sum of One hundred pounds, one moiety thereof to the Kings Majestie, the other moiety thereof to be equally divided betwixt the poore of the parish where the offence shall be committed, and such person or persons as shall sue for the same by action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Inquisition in any of His Majesties Courts of Record, wherein no Escoyn, protection or wager of Law shall be allowed, and to be disabled from taking or being admitted into the Order of Priest, by the space of one whole year then next following.

Provided alwayes, That no title to confer or present by Lapse, shall accrew by any avoidance or Depriuation (suo facto) by virtue of this Statute, but after six moneths after notice of such avoidance or Depriuation, given by the Ordinary to the Patron, or such sentence of Depriuation openly and publickly read in the parish Church of the Benefice, Parsonage or Vicarage becoming void, or whereof the Incumbent shall be deprived by virtue of this Act.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Form or Order of Common Prayers, Administration of Sacraments, Rites or ceremonies shall be openly used in any Church, Chappel, or other publick place of or in any Colledge or Hall in any University, Colledge or Colledges within this Realm, or any of them, other then what is prescribed and appointed to be used in and by the said Book, and that the present Governour or Head of every Colledge and Hall in the University and of the said Colledge or Colledges within one moneth after the five and twentieth day of September, which shall be in the year of our Lord, One thousand six hundred sixty and seven, and every Governour or Head of any of the said Colledges or Halls hereafter, to be elected or appointed, within one moneth next after his election or collation and admission into the same Government or Headship, shall openly and publickly in the Church, Chappel, or other publick place of the same Colledge or Hall, and in the presence of the Fellows and Scholars of the same, or the greater part of them then resident, subscribe to the five and thirty Articles of Religion, agreed upon by the Archbishops and Bishops, and the whole Clergy

of Publick Prayers.

in the Convocation holden at London in the year of our Lord, One thousand five hundred sixty two, for the avoiding of diversities of opinion, and for establishing of consent touching true Religion, and unto the said Book: and declare his unfeigned assent and consent unto, and approbation of the said Articles, and of the same Book, and to the use of all the Prayers, Rites and Ceremonies, Forms and Orders in the said Book prescribed and contained, according to the form aforesaid: And that all such Governours or Heads of the said Colledges and Halls, or any of them, as are or shall be in holy Orders, shall once at least in every Quarter of the year, not having a lawfull impediment, openly and publickly read the Morning prayer and service in and by the said Book appointed to be read in the Church, Chappel, or other publick place of the same Colledge or Hall, upon pain to lose and be suspended of and from all the benefits and profits belonging to the same Government or Headship by the space of six months, by the Writor or Writors of the same Colledge or Hall: And if any Governour or Head of any Colledge or Hall, suspended for not subscribing unto the said Articles and Book, or for not reading of the Morning prayer and service aforesaid, shall not at, or before the end of six moneths next after such suspension, subscribe to the said Articles and Book, and declare his consent thereunto as aforesaid, or read the Morning prayer and service as aforesaid, then such Government or Headship shall be (ipso facto) void: provided, that the penalties in this Act shall not extend to the Forreigners or Aliens of the Forreign Reformed Churches allowed, or to be allowed by the Kings Majestie, His Heirs and Successors in this Kingdom.

Prohided alwaies, That it shall and may be lawfull to use the Morning and Evening prayer and all other prayers and services prescribed in and by the said Book, in the Chappels or other publick places of any Colledges, Halls or Universities within this Realm, and in the Convocations of the Clergy in Latine, Any thing in this Act contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no person shall be, or be received as a Lecturer, or permitted, suffered or allowed to preach as a Lecturer, or to preach or read any Sermon or Lecture in any Church, Chappel, or other place of publick

An Act for Uniformity

publick Worship within this Realm of Ireland; unless he be first approved, and thereunto licensed by the Archbishop of the Province, or Bishop of the Diocese, or (in case the See be void) by the Guardian of the Spiritualities, under his Seal; and shall in the presence of the same Archbishop, or Bishop, or Guardian, read the Nine and thirty Articles of Religion abovesaid mentioned, with declaration of his unfeigned assent to the same; and that every person and persons who now is, or hereafter shall be licensed, assigned, appointed or received as a Lecturer to preach upon any day of the week in any Church, Chappel or place of publique Worship within this Realm of Ireland, the first time he preacheth, before his Sermon shall openly, publickly and solemnly read the Common Prayers and Service in and by the said Book appointed to be read for that time of the day, and then and there publickly and openly declare his assent unto, and approbation of the said Book; and to the use of all the Prayers, Rites and Ceremonies, Forms and Orders therein contained and prescribed, according to the form before appointed in this Act; and also shall upon the first Lecture day of every moneth afterwards, so long as he continues Lecturer or Preacher there, at the place appointed for his said Lecture or Sermon, before his said Lecture or Sermon, openly, publickly and solemnly read the Common Prayers and Service in and by the said Book appointed to be read for that time of the day, at which the said Lecture or Sermon is to be preached, and after such reading thereof, shall openly and publickly before the Congregation there assembled, declare his unfeigned assent and consent unto, and approbation of the said Book, and to the use of all the Prayers, Rites and Ceremonies, Forms and Orders therein contained and prescribed, according to the form aforesaid; and that all and every such person and persons who shall neglect or refuse to do the same, shall from thenceforth be disabled to preach the said, or any other Lecture or Sermon in the said, or any other Church, Chappel or place of publick Worship, until such time as he and they shall openly, publickly and solemnly read the Common Prayers and Service appointed by the said Book, and conform in all points to the things therein appointed and prescribed according to the purport, true intent and meaning of this Act.

Prohibes

of Publick Prayers.

Prohided always, That if the said Sermon or Lecture be to be preached or read in any Cathedral or Collegiate Church or Chappell, it shall be sufficient for the said Lecturer, openly at the time aforesaid, to declare his assent and consent to all things contained in the said Book, according to the form aforesaid.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any person who is by this Act disabled to preach any Lecture or Sermon, shall during the time that he shall continue and remain so disabled, preach any Sermon or Lecture, that then for every such offence the person and persons so offending, shall suffer three moneths imprisonment in the common Goal, without Bail or Mainprize; and that any two Justices of the peace of any county of this Kingdom, and the Mayor or other chief Magistrate of any city or Town corporate within the same, upon certificate from the Ordinary of the place made to him or them, of the offence committed, shall, and are hereby required to commit the person or persons so offending, to the Goal of the same county, city or Town corporate accordingly.

Prohided always, and be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That at all and every time and times when any Sermon or Lecture is to be preached, the common prayers and service in and by the said Book appointed to be read for that time of the day, shall be openly, publicly and solemnly read by some Priest or Deacon in the Church, Chappel, or place of publick Assembly, where the said Sermon or Lecture is to be preached, before such Lecture or Sermon be preached, and that the Lecturer then to preach shall be present at the reading thereof.

Prohided nevertheless, that this Act shall not extend to the Chappels in the University, Colledge or Colledges that are or shall be in this Realm, or any of them, when or at such times as any sermon or lecture is preached or read in the said Chappels, or any of them for, or as the publique University Sermon or Lecture but that the same sermons and lectures may be preached and read in such sort and manner as the same have been heretofore preached or read in the said University or Colledge. This Act, or any thing herein contained to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

And

An Act for Uniformity

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Law and Statute of this Realm, which hath been formerly made, and is now in force for the Uniformity of Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments within this Realm of Ireland, shall stand in full force and strength to all intents and purposes whatsoever, for the establishing and confirming of the said Book, intituled, The Book of Common-prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the use of the Church of Ireland, together with the Psalter or Psalms of David, pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches, and the form and manner of making, ordaining or consecrating of Bishops, Priests and Deacons, herein before mentioned, to be joyned and annexed to this Act, and shall be applied, practised and put in ure for the punishing of all the offences contrary to the said Law, with relation to the Book aforesaid, and no other.

Prohibited always & be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That in all those Prayers, Litanies and Collects which do any way relate to the King, Queen, Royal Progeny, or the Lord Lieutenant, or other chief Governour or Governours of this Kingdom, the Names or Titles be altered and changed from time to time, and fitted to the then present occasion, according to the direction of lawfull Authority.

Prohibited also, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That a true printed copy of the said Book, intituled, The Book of Common prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments, and other Rites and ceremonies of the Church, according to the use of the Church of Ireland, together with the Psalter or Psalms of David, pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches, and the form and manner of making, Ordaining and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests and Deacons, shall at the cost and charge of the Parishioners of every parish Church and Chappell, Cathedral Church, Colledge, Collegiate Church and Hall, be attained and gotten before the Nine and twentieth day of September, which shall be in the year of our Lord, One thousand six hundred sixty and seven, upon pain of forfeiture of Three pounds sterling by the moneth, for so long time as they shall be then after unprovided

of Publick Prayers.

bided thereof, by every Parish or Chappellry, Cathedral Church, Colledge, Collegiate Church and Hall, making default therein, the said forfeiture to be levied by the Church-wardens, and employed for the reparation of the Church, and relief of the poor.

Provided always, That whereas the six and thirtieth Article of the Nine and thirty Articles agreed upon by the Archbishops and Bishops of both Provinces, and the whole Clergy, in the Convocation holden at London, in the year of our Lord, One thousand five hundred and sixty two, for the avoiding of diversities of opinions, and for establishing of consent touching true Religion, is in these words following (viz.)

That the Book of Consecration of Archbishops and Bishops, and Ordaining of Priests and Deacons, lately set forth in the time of King *Edward* the sixth, and confirmed at the same time by Authority of Parliament, do contain all things necessary to such Consecration and Ordaining, neither hath it any thing, that of it self is superstitious and ungodly, and therefore whosoever are Consecrated or Ordered, according to the Rites of that Book, since the second year of the aforementioned King *Edward* unto this time, or hereafter shall be Consecrated or Ordered according to the same Rites, we Decree all such to be rightly Ordered, and lawfully Consecrated and Ordered.

It be Enacted, and be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all Subscriptions hereafter to be had or made unto the said Articles, by any Deacon, Priest, or Ecclesiastical person, or other person whatsoever, who by this Act, or any other Law now in force, is required to subscribe unto the said Articles, shall be construed, and be taken to extend, and shall be applied for and touching the said six and thirtieth Article,

An Act for Uniformity, &c.

unto the Book containing the form and manner of making, ordaining and consecrating of Bishops Priests and Deacons in this Act mentioned, in such sort and manner as the same did heretofore extend unto the Book set forth in the time of King Edward the sixth, mentioned in the said Six and thirtieth Article Any thing in the said Article, or in any Statute, Act or Canon heretofore had or made to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

F I N I S.



The Preface.

IT hath been the Wisdom of the Church of *England*, ever since the first compiling of her Publick Liturgy, to keep the Mean between the two Extreams, of too much Stiffness in refusing, and of too much easiness in admitting any variations from it. For, as on the one side common Experience sheweth, that where a change hath been made of things advisedly established (no evident necessity so requiring) sundry inconveniences have thereupon ensued; and those many times more, and greater than the evils, that were intended to be remedied by such change: So on the other side, the particular Forms of Divine Worship, and the Rites and Ceremonies appointed

The Preface.

appointed to be used therein, being things in their own nature Indifferent, and alterable, and so acknowledged ; it is but reasonable, that upon weighty and important considerations , according to the various exigency of times and occasions, such changes and alterations should be made therein, as to those that are in place of Authority should from time to time seem either necessary or expedient. Accordingly we finde, that in the Reigns of several Princes of blessed memory since the Reformation , the Church upon just and weighty considerations her thereunto moving , hath yielded to make such alterations in some particulars , as in their respective times were thought convenient : Yet so, as that the main Body and Essentials of it (as well in the chiefeſt materials, as in the frame and order thereof) have still continued the same unto this day, and do yet stand firm and unshaken, notwithstanding all the vain attempts and impetuous assaults made against it

The Preface.

it by such men as are given to change, and have always discovered a greater regard to their own private fancies and interests, than to that duty they owe to the publick.

By what undue means, and for what mischievous purposes the use of the Liturgy (though enjoined by the Laws of the Land, and those Laws never yet repealed) came, during the late unhappy confusions, to be discontinued, is too well known to the World, and we are not willing here to remember. But when upon His Majesties happy Restauration it seemed probable, that amongst other things, the use of the Liturgy also would return of course (the same having never been legally abolished) unless some timely means were used to prevent it, those men who under the late usurped powers had made it a great part of their business to render the people disaffected th^r reunto, saw themselves in point of reputation and interest concerned (unless they would freely acknowledge themselves to have erred, which

The Preface.

such men are very hardly brought to do) with their utmost endeavours to hinder the restitution thereof. In order whereunto diuers Pamphlets were published against the Book of *Common Prayer*, the old Objections mustered up, with the addition of some new ones more than formerly had been made, to make the number swell. In fine, great importunities were used to His Sacred Majestie, that the said Book might be reviled, and such alterations therein, and additions thereunto made, as should be thought requisite for the ease of tender Consciences: Whereunto His Majestie out of His pious inclination to give satisfaction (so far as could be reasonably expected) to all His Subjects of what persuasion soever, did graciously condescend.

In which Review we have endeavoured to observe the like moderation, as we finde to have been used in the like case in former times. And therefore of the sundry alterations proposed unto us, we have rejected all such as were either of dangerous consequence

The Preface.

quence (as secretly striking at some established Doctrine, or laudable Practise of the Church of *England*, or indeed of the whole Catholick Church of Christ) or else of no consequence at all, but utterly frivolous and vain. But such alterations as were tendred to us (by what persons, under what pretences, or to what purpose soever so tendred) as seemed to us in any degree requisite or expedient, we have willingly, and of our own accord assented unto: Not enforced so to do by any strength of Argument, convincing us of the necessity of making the said Alterations: For we are fully perswaded in our judgements (and we here profess it to the World) that the Book, as it stood before established by Law, doth not contain in it any thing contrary to the Word of God, or to sound Doctrine, or which a godly man may not with a good conscience use and submit unto, or which is not fairly defensible against any that shall oppose the same; if it shall be allowed such just & favourable construction as in common equity ought to be allowed to all humane Writings,

The Prefate.

Writings, especially such as are set forth by Authority, and even to the very best Translations of the holy Scripture it self.

Our general aim therefore in this undertaking was, not to gratifie this or that party in any their unreasonable demands; but to do that which to our best understandings we conceived might most tend to the preservation of peace and unity in the Church; the procuring reverence, and exciting of piety and devotion in the publick Worship of God; and the cutting off occasion from them that seek occasion of cavil, or quarrel against the Liturgy of the Church. And as to the several variations from the former Book, whether by Alteration, Addition, or otherwise, it shall suffice to give this general account, That most of the alterations were made, either first, for the better direction of them that are to officiate in any part of Divine Service; which is chiefly done in the Kalendar and Rubricks: Or secondly, for the more proper expressing of some words or phrases of ancient usage in terms more sutable

to

The Preface.

to the language of the present times, and the clearer explanation of some other words and phrases, that were either of doubtful signification, or otherwise liable to misconstruction: Or thirdly, for a more perfect rendring of such portions of holy Scripture, as are inserted into the Liturgie; which, in the Epistles and Gospels especially, and in sundry other places are now ordered to be read according to the last Translation. And that it was thought convenient, that some Prayers and Tanksgivings, fitted to special occasions, should be added in their due places; particularly for those at Sea, together with an Office for the Baptism of such as are of riper years; which, although not so necessary when the former Book was compiled, yet by the growth of Anabaptism, through the licentiousness of the late times crept in amongst us, is now become necessary, and may be always useful for the baptizing of Natives in our Plantations, and others converted to the Faith. If any man, who shall desire a more particular account of the several alterations

The Preface.

rations in any part of the Liturgie, shall take the pains to compare the present Book with the former; we doubt not but the reason of the change may easily appear.

And having thus endeavoured to discharge our duties in this weighty affair, as in the sight of God, and to approve our sincerity therein, (so far as lay in us) to the consciences of all men; although we know it impossible (in such variety of apprehensions, humours and interests, as are in the world) to please all; nor can expect that men of factious, peevish, and perverse spirits should be satisfied with any thing that can be done in this kind by any other than themselves: Yet we have good hope, that what is here presented, and hath been by the Convocation of both Provinces with great diligence examined and approved, will be also well accepted and approved by all sober, peaceable, and truly conscientious sons of the Church of *England*.

Con-



Concerning the
SERVICE of the CHURCH.

THere was never any thing by the wit of man so well devised, or so sure established, which, in continuance of time, hath not been corrupted: As, among other things, it may plainly appear by the Common Prayers in the Church, commonly called Divine Service. The first original and ground whereof if a man would search out by the ancient Fathers, he shall find, that the same was not ordained, but of a good purpose, and for a great advancement of godliness. For they so ordered the matter, that all the whole Bible, (or the greatest part thereof) should be read over once every year; intending thereby, that the Clergy, and especially such as were Ministers in the Congregation, should (by often reading, and meditation in Gods Word) be stirred up to godliness themselves, and be more able to exhort others by wholesome doctrine, and to confute them that were Adversaries to the Truth; and further, that the people (by daily hearing of holy Scripture read in the Church) might continually profit more and more in the knowledge of God, and be the more inflamed with the love of his true Religion.

But these many years passed, this godly and decent Order of the ancient Fathers hath been so altered, broken, and neglected, by planting in uncertain Stories, and Legends, with multitude of Responds, Verses, vain Repetitions, Commemorations, and Synodals; that commonly, when any Book of the Bible was begun, after three or four Chapters were read out,

all the rest were unread. And in this sort the Book of Isaiah was begun in Advent, and the Book of Genesis in Septuagesima; but they were onely begun, and never read thorough: After like sort were other Books of holy Scripture used. And moreover, whereas S. Paul would have such language spoken to the people in the Church, as they might understand, and have profit by hearing the same; The Service in this Church of England these many years, hath been read in Latin to the people, which they understand not; so that they have heard with their ears onely, and their heart, spirit and mind have not been edified thereby. And furthermore, notwithstanding that the ancient Fathers have divided the Psalmes into seven Portions, whereof every one was called a Nocturn: Now of late time, a few of them have been daily said, and the rest utterly omitted. Moreover, the number and hardness of the Rules called the Pie, and the manifold changings of the Service was the cause, that to turn the Book onely was so hard and intricate a matter, that many times there was more business to find out what should be read, than to read it when it was found out.

These inconveniences therefore considered, here is set forth such an Order, whereby the same shall be redressed. And for a readines in this matter, here is drawn out a Kalendar for that purpose, which is plain and easie to be understood; wherein (so much as may be) the reading of holy Scripture is so set forth, that all things shall be done in order, without breaking one piece from another. For this cause be cut off Anthems, Responds, Invitatories, and such like things as did break the continual course of the reading of the Scripture.

Yet, because there is no remedy, but that of necessity, there must be some Rules; therefore certain Rules are here set forth; which as they are few in number, so they are plain and easie to be understood So that here you have an order for Prayer, and for
the

the reading of the holy Scripture, much agreeable to the mind and purpose of the old Fathers, and a great deal more profitable and commodious, than that which of late was used. It is more profitable, because here are left out many things, whereof some are untrue, some uncertain, some vain and superstitious; and nothing is ordained to be read, but the very pure Word of God, the holy Scriptures, or that which is agreeable to the same; and that in such a language and order, as is most easie and plain for the understanding both of the readers and hearers. It is also more commodious, both for the shortness thereof, and for the plainness of the Order, and for that the Rules be few and easie.

And whereas heretofore there hath been great diversity in saying and singing in Churches within this Realm; some following Salisbury Use, some Hereford Use, and some the Use of Bangor, some of York, some of Lincoln; now from henceforth all the whole Realm shall have but one Use.

And for as much, as nothing can be so plainly set forth, but doubts may arise in the use and practise of the same; to appease all such diversity (if any arise) and for the resolution of all doubts, concerning the manner how to understand, do, and execute the things contained in this Book; the parties that so doubt, or diversly take any thing, shall alway resort to the Bishop of the Diocese, who by his discretion shall take order for the quieting and appeasing of the same; so that the same order be not contrary to any thing contained in this Book. And if the Bishop of the Diocese be in doubt, then he may send for the resolution thereof to the Archbishop.



THough it be appointed, That all things shall be read and sung in the Church in the English tongue, to the end, that the Congregation may be thereby edified; yet it is not meant, but that when men say Morning and Evening Prayer privately, they may say the same in any language, that they themselves do understand.

And all Priests and Deacons are to say daily the Morning and Evening Prayer, either privately or openly, not being let by sickness, or some other urgent cause.

And the Curate that ministreth in every Parish-Church or Chappel, being at home, and not being otherwise reasonably hindered, shall say the same in the Parish-Church or Chappel where he ministreth, and shall cause a Bell to be tolled thereunto a convenient time before he begin, that the people may come to hear Gods Word, and to pray with him.





O F
C E R E M O N I E S,
W H Y

Some be *abolished*, and some *retained*.

OF such Ceremonies as be used in the Church, and have had their beginning by the institution of man, some at the first were of godly intent and purpose devised, and yet at length turned to vanity and superstition: Some entred into the Church by undiscereet devotion, and such a zeal as was without knowledge; and for because they were winked at in the beginning, they grew daily to more and more abuses, which not onely for their unprofitableness, but also because they have much blinded the people, and obscured the glory of God, are worthy to be cut away, and cleane rejected: Other there be, which although they have been devised by man, yet it is thought good to reserve them still, as well for a decent order in the Church (for the which they were first devised) as because they pertain to edification, whereunto all things done in the Church (as the Apostle teacheth) ought to be referred.

And although the keeping or omitting of a Ceremony, in it self considered, is but a small thing; yet the wilful and contemptuous transgression and breaking of a common order and discipline, is no small offence before God. Let all things be done among you, saith S. Paul, in a seemly and

d.

due order; The appointment of the which order pertaineth not to private men; therefore no man ought to take in hand, or presume to appoint or alier any publick or common Order in Christs Church, except he be lawfully called and authorized thereunto.

And whereas in this our time, the mindes of men are so divers, that some think it a great matter of conscience to depart from a piece of the least of their ceremonies, they be so addicted to their old customs; and again on the other side, some be so new fangled, that they would innovate all things, and so despise the old, that nothing can like them, but that is new: It was thought expedient not so much to have respect how to please and satisfie either of these parties, as how to please God, and profit them both. And yet lest any man should be offended, whom good reason might satisfie, here be certain causes rendred, why some of the accustomed ceremonies be put away, and some retained and kept still.

Some are put way, because the great excess and multitude of them hath so increased in these latter days, that the burthen of them was intolerable; whereof S. Augustine in his time complained, that they were grown to such a number, that the estate of Christian people was in worse case concerning that matter, than were the Jews. And he counselled, that such yoke and burthen should be taken away, as time would serve quietly to do it. But what would S. Augustine have said, if he had seen the ceremonies of late days used among us; whereunto the multitude used in his time was not to be compared? This our excessive multitude of ceremonies was so great, and many of them so dark, that they did more confound and darken, than declare, and set forth Christs benefits unto us. And besides this, Christs Gospel is not a ceremonial Law (as much of Moses Law was) but it is a Religion to serve God, not in bondage of
the

the figure or shadow, but in the freedom of the spirit; being content onely with those ceremonies which do serve to a decent Order; and godly Discipline; and such as be apt to stir up the dull minde of man to the remembrance of his duty to God, by some notable and special signification; whereby he might be edified. Furthermore, the most weighty cause of the abolishment of certain ceremonies was, That they were so far abused; partly by the superstitious blindness of the rude and unlearned, and partly by the unsatiable avarice of such as sought more their own lucre, than the glory of God, that the abuses could not well be taken away, the thing remaining still.

But now as concerning those persons, which peradventure will be offended for that some of the old ceremonies are retained still: If they consider, that without some ceremonies it is not possible to keep any Order, or quiet Discipline in the Church, they shall easily perceive just cause to reform their judgements. And if they think much, that any of the old do remain, and would rather have all devised anew: Then such men granting some ceremonies convenient to be had, surely where the old may be well used, there they cannot reasonably reprove the old onely for their age, without bewraying of their own folly. For in such a case, they ought rather to have reverence unto them for their antiquity, if they will declare themselves to be more studious of unity and concord, than of innovations and new fangleness, which (as much as may be with true setting forth of Christs Religion) is always to be eschewed. Furthermore, such shall have no just cause with the ceremonies reserved to be offended. For as those are taken away which were most abused, and did burthen mens consciences without any cause; so the other that remain, are retained for a Discipline and Order, which (upon just causes) may be altered and changed, and therefore are not to be esteemed equal with Gods Law. And more.

over

over, they be neither dark nor dumb ceremonies, but are so
set forth, that every man may understand what they do
mean, and to what use they do serve. So that it is not
like that they in time to come should be abused as other have
been. And in these our doings we condemn no other Nations,
nor prescribe any thing but to our own people onely: For we
think it convenient, that every Countrey should use such cere-
monies as they shall think best to the setting forth of Gods
honour and glory, and to the reducing of the people to a
most perfect and godly living, without error or superstiti-
on; and that they should put away other things, which from
time to time they perceive to be most abused, as in mens
ordinances it often chanceth diversly in divers Countreys.

The

The first of these is the
 fact that the
 of the
 the
 the

~~Handwritten text, heavily obscured by dark ink strokes.~~



The Order

How the Psalter is appointed to be read.

THe Psalter shall be read through once every moneth, as it is there appointed, both for morning and evening Prayer. But in *February* it shall be read only to the Twenty eighth, or Twenty ninth day of the month.

And whereas *January, March, May, July, August, October* and *December* have One and thirty days apiece ; It is ordered, that the same Psalms shall be read the last day of the said moneths, which were read the day before : So that the Psalter may begin again the first day of the next month ensuing.

And whereas the 119 Psalm is divided into 22 Portions, and is overlong to be read at one time ; It is ordered, that one time shall not be read above four or five of the said portions.

And at the end of every Psalm, and of every such part of the 119 Psalm, shall be repeated this Hymn,

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost ; As it was in the beginning, is now and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

Note, that the Psalter followeth the Division of the Hebrews, and the Translation of the great English Bible, set forth and used in the time of King *Henry* the Eighth, and *Edward* the sixth.



The Order

How the rest of Holy Scripture is appointed to be read.

THE Old Testament is appointed for the first Lessons at morning and evening Prayer ; so as the most part thereof will be read every year once , as in the Kalendar is appointed.

The New Testament is appointed for the second Lessons at morning and evening Prayer ; and shall be read over orderly every year thrice , besides the Epistles and Gospels ; except the Apocalypse , out of which there are onely certain proper Lessons appointed upon divers Feasts.

And to know what Lessons shall be read every day , look for the day of the month in the Kalendar following , and there ye shall find the Chapters that shall be read for the Lessons both at morning and evening Prayer ; Except only the moveable Feasts which are not in the Kalendar , and the Immoveable , where there is a blank left in the column of Lessons ; the proper Lessons for all which days are to be found in the Table of proper Lessons.

And note , that whensoever proper Psalms or Lessons are appointed ; then the Psalms and Lessons of ordinary course appointed in the Psalter and Kalendar (if they be different) shall be omitted for that time.

Note also , that the Collect , Epistle , and Gospel appointed for the Sunday , shall serve all the week after , where it is not in this Book otherwise order.

Proper

Proper LESSONS to be read at Morning and Evening Prayer on the Sundays, and other Holy-days throughout the year.

Lessons proper for Sundays.

<i>Sundays of Advent.</i>	<i>Mattins</i>	<i>Evening.</i>
The first.		
2.	Isai. 1.	Isai. 2
3.	5.	24
4.	25	26
<i>Sundays after Christmas.</i>	30	32
The first.		38
2.	37	43
<i>Sundays after the Epiphany.</i>	41	
The first.	44	46
2.	51	53
3.	55	56
4.	57	58
5.	59	64
6.	65	66
<i>Septuagesima</i>	Gen. 1	Gen. 2
<i>Sexagesima</i>	3	6
<i>Quinquagesima</i>	9 to v. 20	12
<i>Lent..</i>		
<i>First Sunday.</i>	19 to v. 30	22
2.	27	34
3.	29	42
4.	43	45
5.	Exod. 3	Exod. 5
6.		
1. Lesson.	Exod. 9	Exod. 10
2. Lesson.	Matth. 26	Heb. 5 to v. 11
<i>Easter day.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Exod. 12	Exod. 14
2. Lesson.	Rom. 6	Acts 2 v. 22
<i>Sundays after Easter.</i>		
The first.	Numb. 16	Numb. 22
2.	23 24	25
3.	Deut. 4	Deut. 5
4.	4	7
5.	8	9
<i>Sunday after Ascension day</i>	12	13
		<i>Whit Sunday</i>

Lesson		Even song.	
<i>Wusunday</i>			
1 Lesson	Dent. 13	Isai. 11	
2 Lesson	Acts 10	Acts 19 to v 21	
<i>Trinity Sunday</i>			
1 Lesson	Gen. 1	Gen. 18	
2 Lesson	Marth. 3	1 Joh. 5	
<i>Sundays after Trinity</i>			
The first	Josh. 10	Josh. 23	
2	Judg. 4	Judg. 5	
3	1 Sam. 2	1 Sam. 3	13
4			17
5			19
6	2 Sam. 12	2 Sam. 19	24
7			17
8	1 Kings 13	1 Kings 17	19
9			22
10			9
11	2 Kings 5	2 Kings 9	18
12			23
13			22
14	Jere 5	Jere. 36	13
15			18
16	Ezek. 2	Ezek. 13	24
17			
18			
19	Dan. 3	Dan. 6	
20	Joel 2	Mic. 6	
21	Hab. 2	Prov. 1	
22	Prov. 2		3
23			12
24			14
25			16
26			19

Lessons proper for Holydays.

	Mattins.	Even song.
<i>S. Andrew</i>	Prov. 20	Prov. 21
<i>S. Thomas the Apostle</i>	23	24
<i>Nativity of Christ</i>		
1 Lesson	Isai 9 to v 8	Isai. 7 v 10 to v 17
2 Lesson	Luk. 2 to v 15	Tit. 3 v 4 to v 9
<i>S. Steven</i>		
1 Lesson	Prov. 28	Ecclef. 4
2 Lesson	Acts 6 v 8 and cap. 7 to v 30	Acts 7 v 30 to v 55
<i>S. John</i>		
1 Lesson	Ecclef. 5	Ecclef. 6
2 Lesson	Apoc. 1	Apoc. 22.

Proper Lessons for Holy days.

	<i>Mattins.</i>	<i>Even song.</i>
<i>Innocents day.</i>	Jer. 31 to v. 18.	Wisdom 1
<i>Circumcision.</i>		
1 Lesson	Gen. 17.	Deut. 10, v. 12.
2 Lesson	Rom. 2.	Colos. 2.
<i>Epiphany</i>		
1 Lesson	Isai. 60.	Isaiah 49
2 Lesson	Luke 3 to v. 23.	John 2, to v. 12.
<i>Convers. of S. Paul</i>		
1 Lesson	Wisd. 5.	Wisdom 6
2 Lesson	Acts 22, to v. 22.	Acts 26
<i>Purification of the Vir- gin Mary</i>	Wisd. 9.	Wisdom 12:
<i>S. Matthias.</i>	19.	Ecclus 1
<i>Annunciation of our Lady</i>	Ecclus 2	3
<i>Wednesday before Easter</i>		
1 Lesson	Hos. 13.	Hosea 14
2 Lesson	John 11 v. 45.	
<i>Thursday before Ea- ster</i>		
1 Lesson	Dan. 9	Jere. 31
2 Lesson	John 13	
<i>Good Friday.</i>		
1 Lesson	Gen. 22, to v. 20	Isaiah 53
2 Lesson	John 18	1 Peter 2
<i>Easter Even</i>		
1 Lesson	Zech. 9	Exodus 13
2 Lesson	Luke 23, v. 50.	Hebrews 4
<i>Monday in Easter week</i>		
1 Lesson	Exod. 16.	Exodus 17
2 Lesson	Matth. 28.	Acts 3
<i>Tuesday in Easter week.</i>		
1 Lesson	Exod. 20.	Exodus 32
2 Lesson	Luke 24, to v. 13.	1 Cor. 15
<i>S. Mark</i>	Ecclus 4.	Ecclus 5
<i>S. Philip and S. Jacob</i>		
1 Lesson	7.	9
2 Lesson	John 13, v. 43.	
<i>Ascension day</i>		
1 Lesson	Deut. 10.	2 Kings 2
2 Lesson	Luke 24, 44	Ephes. 4, to v. 17
<i>Monday in Whitsun- Week.</i>		
1 Lesson	Gen. 11, to v. 10.	Numbers 11, to v. 26
2 Lesson	1 Cor. 12.	1 Cor. 14 to v. 26

Proper Lessons for Holy days.

<i>Tuesday in Whitfun-week.</i>	<i>Mattins.</i>	<i>Even song.</i>
1 Lesson	1 Samuel 19, v. 18.	Deut. 30:
2 Lesson	1 Thef. 5. v. 12, to v. 24.	1 John 4, to v. 14.
<i>S. Barnabas</i>		
1 Lesson	Ecclus 10	Ecclus 12
2 Lesson	Acts 14	Acts 15, to v. 36
<i>S. John Baptist</i>		
1 Lesson	Malachai 3	Malachai 14
2 Lesson	Matthew 3	Matthew 14, to v. 13
<i>S. Peter</i>		
1 Lesson	Ecclus 15	Ecclus 19
2 Lesson	Acts 3	Acts 4
<i>S. James</i>	Ecclus 21	Ecclus 22
<i>S. Bartholomew</i>	24	29
<i>S. Matthew</i>	Ecclus 35	Ecclus 38
<i>S. Michael</i>		
1 Lesson	Genesis 32	Daniel 10, v. 5
2 Lesson	Acts 12, to v. 20	Jude v. 6, to v. 16
<i>S. Luke</i>	Ecclus 51	Job 1
<i>S. Simon and S. Jude</i>	Job 24, 25	42
<i>All Saints</i>		
1 Lesson	Wisdom 3, to v. 10	Wisdom 5, to v. 17
2 Lesson	Hebrews 11, v. 33, and cap. 12, to v. 7	Apoc. 19, to v. 17

Proper Psalms on certain days.

	<i>Mattins.</i>	<i>Even song.</i>
☞ <i>Christmas-day</i>	Pfalm xix xlv lxxxv	lxxxix cx cxxxii
☞ <i>Ash-Wednesday</i>	vi xxxii xxxviii	cii cxxx cxliii
☞ <i>Good Friday</i>	xxii xl liv.	lxix lxxxviii
☞ <i>Easter-day</i>	ii lvii cxi	cxiii cxiv cxviii
☞ <i>Ascension-day</i>	viii xv xvi.	xxiv xlvi cviii.
☞ <i>Whit-Sunday</i>	xlvi lxviii	civ cxlv.

The Kalendar.

JANUARY hath xxxi Days.

The Moon hath xxx.

		MORNING		EVENING	
		Prayer.		Prayer.	
		1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.
1	Kalend.				
2	4 No.	Circum. o			
3	3 No.	our Lord.	Genef.	1. Matth.	1 Genef.
4	2 Pr. No.		3	2	4
5	None.		5	3	6
6	8 Id.		7	4	8
7	7 Id.	Epiphan. o			
8	6 Id.	our Lord.	9	5	12
9	5 Id.	Lucian, Pr.	13	6	14
10	4 Id.	& martyr.	15	7	16
11	3 Id.		17	8	18
12	2 Id.		19	9	20
13	Idus.		21	10	22
14	19 Kl. Feb.	Hilary, B.	23	11	24
15	18 kl.	& Confess.	25	12	26
16	17 kl.		27	13	28
17	16 kl.		29	14	30
18	15 kl.		31	15	32
19	14 kl.	Prisca, Ro.	33	16	34
20	13 kl.	Vir. & M.	35	17	37 1 Cor.
21	12 kl.	Fabian.	38	18	39
22	11 kl.	Agnes.	40	19	41
23	10 kl.	Vincent.	42	20	43
24	9 kl.		44	21	45
25	8 kl.		46	22	47
26	7 kl.	Converfio			
27	6 kl.	S. Paul.	48	23	49
28	5 kl.		50	24 Exod.	1
29	4 kl.		51	25	3
30	3 kl.	K. Charles	* 52	26	5
31	2 kl.	martyr.	8	27	7
					9

Note, that Exodus 33 is to be

FEBRUARY

The Kalendar.

FEBRUARY hath xxviii. Days.

The Moon hath xxx.

				MORNING EVENING			
				Prayer.		Prayer.	
				1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
				Exo. 10	mark.	1. Exod. 11	1 Cor. 13
1	d	Kalend.	Fast.				
2	e	4 No.	Purif. of			2	14
3	f	3 No.	Mary.	10		3	15
4	g	Pr.No.		11		4	16
5	a	Nonas.	Agatha a	16		5	17 2 Cor. 1
6	b	8 Id.	Sicilian V.	18		6	19 2
7	c	7 Id.	and M.	20		7	21 3
8	d	6 Id.		22		8	23 4
9	e	5 Id.		24		9	32 5
10	f	4 Id.		33		10	34 6
11	g	3 Id.		Levit. 18		11	Levit. 19 7
12	a	Pr. Id.		20		12	26 8
13	b	Ius.		Numb. 11		13	Numb. 12 9
14	c	16 kl. Mar.	Valentine	13		14	14 10
15	d	15 kl.	bishop and	16		15	17 11
16	e	14 kl.	martyr.	20		16	21 12
17	f	13 kl.		22	Lu. 1. 10	39	21 13
18	g	12 kl.		24	1-39	25	Galat. 1
19	a	11 kl.		27		2	30 2
20	b	10 kl.		31		3	31 3
21	c	9 kl.		35		4	3 4
22	d	8 kl.		Deut. 1		5	Deut. 2 5
23	e	7 kl.	Fast.	3		6	4 6
24	f	6 kl.	S. Matthias			7	Ephes. 1
25	g	5 kl.	Apoll. and	5		8	6 2
26	a	4 kl.	Thad. & Fe.	7		9	8 3
27	b	3 kl.		9		10	10 4
28	c	Pr. kl.		11		11	12 5
29				13	Matth. 7	14	Rom. 12

MARCH

The Kalendar.

MARCH hath xxxi Days.

The Moon hath xxx.

										MORNING				EVENING			
										Prayer.		Prayer.		Prayer.		Prayer.	
										1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.
3	d	Kalend.	David. bi.	Deut.	15	Luke	12	Deut.	16	Ephes.	6						
2	e	6 No.	Cedde or		17		13		18	Phil.	1						
11	f	5 No.	Chad. B. of		19		14		20		2						
4	g	4 No.	Litchfield.		21		15		22		3						
10	a	3 No.			24		16		25		4						
8	b	2 No.			26		17		27	Coloff.	1						
7	c	Nonæ.	Perpetua		28		18		29		2						
16	d	8 Id.	Mauritan.		30		19		31		3						
5	e	7 Id.	Martyr.		32		20		33		4						
10	f	6 Id.			34		21	Joshua	1	1 Theff.	1						
13	g	5 Id.		Joshua	2		22		3		2						
2	a	4 Id.	Greg. M.B.		4		23		5		3						
13	b	3 Id.	of Rome,		6		24		7		4						
10	c	2 Id.	and Con.		8	John	1		9		5						
15	d	Idus.			10		2		23	2 Theff.	1						
13	e	17 Kl. Apr.			24		3	Judges	1		2						
7	f	16 kl.		Judges	2		4		3		3						
18	g	15 kl.	Edw. K. of		4		5		5	1 Tim.	1						
15	a	14 kl.	the West-		6		6		7		2						
4	b	13 kl.	Saxons.		8		7		9		4						
21	c	12 kl.	Benedict.		10		8		11		5						
12	d	11 kl.	Abbot.		12		9		13		6						
1	e	10 kl.			14		10		15	2 Tim.	1						
1	f	9 kl.	Falt.		16		11		17		2						
9	g	8 kl.	Annunciati-				12				3						
26	a	7 kl.	on of Mary		18		13		19		4						
17	b	6 kl.			20		14		21	Titus	1						
6	c	5 kl.		Ruth	1		15	Ruth	2		2						
28	d	4 kl.			3		16		4	Philemon							
29	e	3 kl.		1 Sam.	1		17	1 Sam.	2	Hebr.	1						
14	f	2 kl.			3		18		4		2						
31	g	1 kl.															

The Kalendar.

APRIL hath xxx Days.

The Moon hath xxix.

		MORNING		EVENING	
		Prayer.		Prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
	1	g Kalend		1 Sam.	6 Hebr.
11	2	a 4 No.	(Chitch.	19	8
12	3	b 3 No.	Rich. B. of	20	10
13	4	c Pr. No.	S. Ambrose	21	12
14	5	d Nonæ.	b. of Milan.	1	14
15	6	e 8 Id.		2	16
16	7	f 7 Id.		3	18
17	8	g 6 Id.		4	20
18	9	a 5 Id.		5	22
19	10	b 4 Id.		6	24
20	11	c 3 Id.		7	26
21	12	d Pr. Id.		8	28
22	13	e Idus.		9	James
23	14	f 18 kl. Maii.		10	30
24	15	g 17 kl.		11	1
25	16	a 16 kl.		12	3
26	17	b 15 kl.		13	5
27	18	c 14 kl.		14	7
28	19	d 13 kl.		15	9
29	20	e 12 kl.	Alphege	16	11
30	21	f 11 kl.	Archb. of	17	13
31	22	g 10 kl.	Cant.	18	15
32	23	a 9 kl.	S. George.	19	17
33	24	b 8 kl.	martyr.	20	19
34	25	c 7 kl.	S. Mark E.	21	21
35	26	d 6 kl.	vangel. and	22	23
36	27	e 5 kl.	Martyr.	23	24
37	28	f 4 kl.		24	1 Kings
38	29	g 3 kl.		25	3
39	30	a Pr. kl.		26	5
40				27	7

MAY

The Kalendar.

MAY hath xxxi Days.

The Moon hath xxx.

										MORNING EVENING			
										Prayer.		Prayer.	
										1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	a	b	Kalend.	S. Philand						1 Kings	8 Acts	1 Kings	Jude
2	b	c	6 No.	S. Jaco.						10	Matth	11	Rom.
3	c	d	5 No.	Invent. of						12		13	
4	d	e	4 No.	the Crofs.						14		15	
5	e	f	3 No.							16		17	
6	f	g	Pr. No.	S. John E-						18		19	
7	g	a	Nonæ	vang. ante						20		21	
8	a	b	8 Id.	port. Latin.						22		2 Kings	1
9	b	c	7 Id.							2		3	
10	c	d	6 Id.							4		5	
11	d	e	5 Id.							6		7	
12	e	f	4 Id.							8		9	
13	f	g	3 Id.							10		11	
14	g	a	Pr. Id.							11		12	
15	a	b	Idus.							12		13	
16	b	c	17 Kl. Junii							13		14	
17	c	d	16 kl.							14		15	
18	d	e	15 kl.							15		16	
19	e	f	14 kl.	Dunstan,						16		17	
20	f	g	13 kl.	Archbi. of						17		18	
21	g	a	12 kl.	Cant.						18		19	
22	a	b	11 kl.							19		20	
23	b	c	10 kl.							20	Ezra	21	
24	c	d	9 kl.							21		22	
25	d	e	8 kl.							22		23	
26	e	f	7 kl.	Augustin.	Nehem.					23	Nehem.	24	
27	f	g	6 kl.	Ven. Bede.						24		25	
28	g	a	5 kl.	Presbyter.						25		26	
29	a	b	4 kl.	Char'e II						26		27	
30	b	c	3 kl.	et. &	Eth.					27		28	
31	c	d	Pr. kl.	het.						28	3 Mark	29	

JUNE

The Kalendar.

JUNE hath xxx Days.

The Moon hath xxix.

										MORNING				EVENING			
										Prayer.				Prayer.			
										1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
	1	c	Kalend.	Nicomede	Esther.	5	Mark	2	Esther	6	1	Cor.	15				
19	2	f	4 No.	Rom. Pr.	7			3		8			16				
8	3	g	3 No.	and mar.	9			4	Job	1	2	Cor.	1				
16	4	a	Pr. No.	Boniface	2			5		3			2				
5	5	b	Nonæ.	B. of Mentz	4			6		5			3				
	6	c	8 Id.	and mart.	6			7		7			4				
13	7	d	7 Id.		8			8		9			5				
2	8	e	6 Id.		10			9		11			6				
	9	f	5 Id.		12			10		13			7				
10	10	g	4 Id.		14			11		15			8				
18	11	a	3 Id.	S. Barnabas													
7	12	b	Pr. Id.	Apothe & martyr.	16			12	17, 18				9				
	13	c	Idus.		19			13	20				10				
14	14	d	18 kl. Julii		21			14	22				11				
15	15	e	17 kl.		23			15	24, 25				12				
4	16	f	16 kl.		26, 27			16	28				13				
	17	g	15 kl.	S. Alban	29	Luke	1	1	30	Gal.			1				
12	18	a	14 kl.	martyr.	31		2	2	32				2				
1	19	b	13 kl.		33		3	3	34				3				
	20	c	12 kl.	Transl. of	35		4	4	36				4				
9	21	d	11 kl.	Edw. K. of	37		5	5	38				5				
	22	e	10 kl.	the W. Sax.	39		6	6	40				6				
17	23	f	9 kl.	Fast.	41		7	7	42	Ephes.			1				
6	24	g	8 kl.	Nativity of													
	25	a	7 kl.	S. John	Prov.	1	8	Prov.	2				2				
14	26	b	6 kl.	Baptist.	3		9		4				3				
3	27	c	5 kl.		5		10		6				4				
	28	d	4 kl.	Fast.	7		11		8				5				
11	29	e	3 kl.	S. Peter													
	30	f	Pr. kl.	Apo. & m.	9		12		10				6				

JULY

The Kalendar.

JULY hath xxxi Days.

The Moon hath xxx.

										MORNING				EVENING			
										Prayer.		Prayer.		Prayer.		Prayer.	
										1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
19	1	g	Kalend.							Prover. 11	Luke 13	Prov. 12	Philip. 1.				
8	2	a	6 No.	Vifi.b. Vir.						13	14	14	2				
	3	b	5 No.	Mary.						15	15	16	3				
15	4	c	4 No.	Translat.						17	16	18	4				
5	5	d	3 No.	of S. Mar-						19	17	20	Coloff. 1				
	6	e	Pr. No.	tin. B. & C.						21	18	22	2				
13	7	f	No. ix.							23	19	24	3				
2	8	g	8 Id.							25	20	25	4				
	9	a	7 Id.							27	21	28	1 Theff. 1				
10	10	b	6 Id.							29	22	31	2				
	11	c	5 Id.							Ecclef. 1.	23	Ecclef. 2	3				
18	12	d	4 Id.							3	24	4	4				
7	13	e	3 Id.							5 John	1	6	5				
	14	f	Pr. Id.							7	2	8	2 Theff. 1				
15	15	g	Idus.	Swithun,						9	3	10	2				
4	16	a	17 Kl. Aug.	B. Winch.						11	4	12	3				
	17	b	16 kl.	Transl.						Jerem. 1	5	Jerem. 2	1 Tim. 1				
12	18	c	15 kl.							5	6	4	2, 3				
1	19	d	14 kl.							5	7	6	4				
	20	e	13 kl.	Margaret.						7	8	8	5				
9	21	f	12 kl.	S. Mary						9	9	10	6				
	22	g	11 kl.	Magdalen.						11	10	12	2 Tim. 1				
17	23	a	10 kl.							13	11	14	2				
6	24	b	9 kl.	Fast.						15	12	16	3				
	25	c	8 kl.	S. James.						15	13		4				
13	26	d	7 kl.	S. Ann mo-						17	14	18	Titus 1				
3	27	e	6 kl.	ther to the						19	15	20	2, 3				
	28	f	5 kl.	bleff. Vir						21	16	22	Philemon				
11	29	g	4 kl.	Mary.						23	17	24	Hebr. 1				
	30	a	3 kl.							25	18	26	2				
19	31	b	Pr. kl.							27	19	28	3				

The Kalendar.

AUGUST hath xxxi Days.

The Moon hath xxx.

				MORNING		EVENING	
				Prayer.		Prayer.	
				1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
8	i	c	Kalend.	Jerem. 29	John 20	Jerem. 30	Hebr. 4
16	2	d	4 No.	31	21	32	5
5	3	e	3 No.	32	Acts 1	34	6
4	f		Pr.No.	35	2	36	7
13	5	g	Nonæ.	37	3	38	8
2	6	a	8 Id.	39	4	40	9
7	b		Transfigu.	41	5	42	10
10	8	c	Name of	43	6	44	11
9	d		Iesus.	45	7	47	12
18	10	e	S. Lauren.	48	8	49	13
7	11	f	Archdeac.	50	9	51	James 1
12	12	g	of Rome,	5	10	Lam. 1	2
19	13	a	& Mart.	Lam. 2	11	3	3
4	14	b	Idus.	4	12	5	4
15	15	c	19 kl. Sept.	Ezek. 2.	13	Ezek. 3	5
12	16	d	18 kl.	6	14	7	1 Peter 1
11	17	e	17 kl.	13	15	14	2
18	18	f	16 kl.	18	16	33	3
9	19	g	15 kl.	34	17	Dan. 1	4
20	20	a	14 kl.	Dan. 2	18	3	5
17	21	b	13 kl.	4	19	5	2 Peter 1
22	22	c	12 kl.	6	20	7	2
23	23	d	11 kl.	8	21	9	3
14	24	e	10 kl.	S. Bartho.	22	1	John 1
3	25	f	9 kl.	10	23	11	2
26	26	g	8 kl.	12	24	Hofea 1	3
11	27	a	7 kl.	Hof. 2, 3	25	4	4
28	28	b	6 kl.	5, 6	26	7	5
19	29	c	5 kl.	S. August.	27	9	2, 3 John
30	30	d	4 kl.	Beheading	8	11	Jude
31	31	e	3 kl.	of S. John	10	13	Rom. 1
			Pr. kl.	Bapt.	12	Matth. 1	
				SEPTEMBER			

The Kalendar.

SEPTEMBER hath xxx. Days.

The Moon hath xxix.

										MORNING EVENING			
										Prayer.		Prayer.	
										1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	f	Kalend.	Giles, Ab-	Hof.	14	Matth.	2	Joel	1	Rom.	2		
2	g	4 No.	bot and	Joel	2		3		3		3		
3	a	3 No.	Confess.	Amos	1		4	Amos	2		4		
4	b	Pr.No.			3		5		4		5		
5	c	Nonæ.			5		6		6		6		
6	d	8 Id.			7		7		8		7		
7	e	7 Id.	Enurchus.		5		8	Obad.			8		
8	f	6 Id.	Nativity of	Jonah	1		9	Jon.	2,3		9		
9	g	5 Id.	the bl. V.		4		10	Mich.	1		10		
10	a	4 Id.	Mary.	Mich.	2		11		3		11		
11	b	3 Id.			4		12		5		12		
12	c	Pr. Id.			6		13		7		13		
13	d	Idus.		Nah.	1		14	Nah.	2		14		
14	e	18 kl. Octo.	Holy Cross		3		15	Hab.	1		15		
15	f	17 kl.	day.	Hab.	2		16		3		16		
16	g	16 kl.		Zeph.	1		17	Zeph.	2	1 Cor.	1		
17	a	15 kl.	Lambert,		3		18	Hagg.	1		2		
18	b	14 kl.	bishop and	Hagg.	2		19	Zech.	1		3		
19	c	13 kl.	martyr.	Zech.	2,3		20		4, 5		4		
20	d	12 kl.	Fast.		6		21		7		5		
21	e	11 kl.	S. Marhew				22				6		
22	f	10 kl.	Apost. Eva-		8		23		9		7		
23	g	9 kl.	and mart.		10		24		11		8		
24	a	8 kl.			12		25		13		9		
25	b	7 kl.			14		26	Mal.	1		10		
26	c	6 kl.	S. Cyprian	Mal.	2		27		3		11		
27	d	5 kl.	Archb. of		4		28	Tob.	1		12		
28	e	4 kl.	Carth.&m	Tob.	2	Mark			3		13		
29	f	3 kl.	S. Michael								14		
30	g	Pr. kl.	S. Jerem.		4				9		15		

(b)

OCTOBER

The Kalendar.

OCTOBER hath xxx. Days.

The Moon hath xxx.

		MORNING		EVENING	
		Prayer.		Prayer.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	<i>a</i> Kalend.	Remigius	Tob. 7	Tob. 8	1 Cor. 16
2	<i>b</i> 6 No.	Bishop of	9	10	2 Cor. 1
3	<i>c</i> 5 No.	Rhemes.	11	12	2
4	<i>d</i> 4 No.		13	14	3
5	<i>e</i> 3 No.		Judith 1	8	Judeth 2
6	<i>f</i> Pr. No.	Faith, V.	3	9	4
7	<i>g</i> None	and Mar.	5	10	5
8	<i>a</i> 8 Id.		7	11	6
9	<i>b</i> 7 Id.	S. Denys.	9	12	7
10	<i>c</i> 6 Id.	Areop. B.	11	13	8
11	<i>d</i> 5 Id.	and Mart.	13	14	9
12	<i>e</i> 4 Id.		15	15	10
13	<i>f</i> 3 Id.	Transf. of	16	16	11
14	<i>g</i> Pr. Id.	Edward	1	17	12
15	<i>a</i> Idus.	Conf.	3	18	13
16	<i>b</i> 17 Kl. Nov.		5	19	6 Gal. 1
17	<i>c</i> 16 kl.	Etheldred.	7	2	8
18	<i>d</i> 15 kl.	S. Luke E-	9	3	10
19	<i>e</i> 14 kl.	vangelist.	11	4	12
20	<i>f</i> 13 kl.		13	5	14
21	<i>g</i> 12 kl.		15	6	16 Ephes. 1
22	<i>a</i> 11 kl.		17	7	18
23	<i>b</i> 10 kl.		19	8	19
24	<i>c</i> 9 kl.		2	9	Ecclus 1
25	<i>d</i> 8 kl.	Crispin.	4	10	3
26	<i>e</i> 7 kl.		6	11	5
27	<i>f</i> 6 kl.	Fast.	8	12	7
28	<i>g</i> 5 kl.	S. Simon		13	9 Phil. 1
29	<i>a</i> 4 kl.	and S. Jude	10	14	2
30	<i>b</i> 3 kl.		12	15	11
31	<i>c</i> Pr. kl.	Fast.	14	16	13
				17	15 Col. 1

The Kalendar.

NOVEMBER hath xxx Days.

The Moon hath xxix.

				MORNING		EVENING	
				Prayer.		Prayer.	
				1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	d	Kalend.	All Saints.				
2	e	4 No.		Ecclus 16	Luk 18	Ecclus 17	Col. 2
3	f	3 No.		18	19	19	3
4	g	Pr.No.		20	20	21	4
5	a	Nonas.	Capitolin.	22	21	23	1 Theff. 1
6	b	8 Id.	Leonard	24	22	(a) 25	2
7	c	7 Id.	Confessor	27	23	28	3
8	d	6 Id.		29	24	(b) 30	4
9	e	5 Id.		31	John 1	32	5
10	f	4 Id.		33	2	34	2 Theff. 1
11	g	3 Id.	S. Martin	35	3	36	2
12	a	Pr. Id.	B. and C.	37	4	38	3
13	b	Idus.	Britius Bi-	39	5	40	1 Tim. 1
14	c	18 kl. Dec.	shop.	41	6	42	2, 3
15	d	17 kl.	Machutus	43	7	44	4
16	e	16 kl.	Bishop.	45	8	(c) 46	5
17	f	15 kl.	Hugh Bish.	47	9	48	6
18	g	14 kl.	of Lincoln.	49	10	50	2 Tim. 1
19	a	13 kl.		51	11	Baruch 1	2
20	b	12 kl.	Edmund	Baruch 2	12	3	3
21	c	11 kl.	K. and m.	4	13	5	4
22	d	10 kl.	Cecilia.	6	14	Hist. of Sul	Titus 1
23	e	9 kl.	S. Clement	Bell & Drag.	15	Isaiah 1	2, 3
24	f	8 kl.		Isaiah 2	16	3 Philem.	
25	g	7 kl.	Catherine	4	17	5 Hebr.	1
26	a	6 kl.	Virg. and	6	18	7	2
27	b	5 kl.	martyr.	8	19	9	3
28	c	4 kl.		10	20	11	4
29	d	3 kl.	Fast.	12	21	13	5
30	e	Pr. kl.	S. Andrew		Acts 1		6

Note, that (a) Ecclus 25. is to be read onely to vers. 13. and (b) Ecclus 30 onely to vers. 18. and (c) Ecclus 46. onely to vers. 20.

(b) 2

DECEMBER

The Kalendar.

DECEMBER hath xxxi Days.

The Moon hath xxx.

										MORNING EVENING			
										Prayer.		Prayer.	
										1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1 Lesson.	2. Lesson.
	1	f	Kalend.							1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	2	g	4 No.							1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	3	a	3 No.							1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	4	b	Pr. No.							1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	5	c	Nona.							1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	6	d	8 Id.	Nicolas B.						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	7	e	7 Id.	of Myra.						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	8	f	6 Id.	Concep. of						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	9	g	5 Id.	Bl. Virgin						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	10	a	4 Id.	Mary.						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	11	b	3 Id.							1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	12	c	Pr. Id.							1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	13	d	Idus.	Lucy, Vir-						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	14	e	19 Kl. Jar.	gin and m.						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	15	f	18 kl.							1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	16	g	17 kl.	O Sapien-						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	17	a	16 kl.	tia.						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	18	b	15 kl.							1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	19	c	14 kl.							1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	20	d	13 kl.	Fast.						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	21	e	12 kl.	S. Thomas						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	22	f	11 kl.	Apost. and						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	23	g	10 kl.	martyr.						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	24	a	9 kl.	Fast.						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	25	b	8 kl.	Christm.d.						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	26	c	7 kl.	S. Stephen.						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	27	d	6 kl.	S. John. Ap.						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	28	e	5 kl.	Innocents						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	29	f	4 kl.							1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	30	g	3 kl.							1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.
	31	a	Pr. kl.	Silvester b.						1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.	1. 1. Lesson. 1. 1. Lesson.

Tables

Tables and Rules for the Moveable and Immoveable Feasts, together with the days of Fasting and Abstinence, through the whole year.

RULES to know when the moveable Feasts and Holidays begin.

Easter-day (on which the rest depend) is always the first Sunday after the first full Moon, which happens next after the One and twentieth day of *March*. And, if the Full Moon happens upon a Sunday, Easter-day is the Sunday after. Advent Sunday is always the neereſt Sunday to the Feast of *S. Andrew*, whether before or after.

<i>Septuagesima</i>	} Sunday is {	Nine	} weeks before Easter.
<i>Sexagesima</i>		Eight	
<i>Quinquagesima</i>		Seven	
<i>Quadragesima</i>		Six	
<i>Rogation Sunday</i>	} is {	Five weeks	} after Easter.
<i>Ascension day</i>		Fourty days	
<i>Whitsunday</i>		Seven weeks	
<i>Trinity Sunday</i>		Eight weeks	

A Table of all the Feasts that are to be observed in the Church of England through the year.

ALL Sundays in the year.

The days of the Feasts of	The Circumcision of our Lord JESUS Christ.	The days of the Feasts of	<i>S. Peter</i> the Apostle.
	The Epiphany.		<i>S. James</i> the Apostle.
	The Conversion of <i>S. Paul</i> .		<i>S. Bartholomew</i> the Apostle.
	The Purification of the Blessed Virgin.		<i>S. Matthew</i> the Apostle.
	<i>S. Matthias</i> the Apostle.		<i>S. Michael</i> and all Angels.
	The Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin.		<i>S. Luke</i> the Evangelist.
	<i>S. Mark</i> the Evangelist.		<i>S. Simon</i> and <i>S. Jude</i> the Apostles.
	<i>S. Philip</i> and <i>S. Jacob</i> the Apostles.		All Saints.
	The Ascension of our Lord JESUS CHRIST.		<i>S. Andrew</i> the Apostle.
	<i>S. Barnabas</i> .		<i>S. Thomas</i> the Apostle.
	The Nativity of <i>S. John Baptist</i> .		The Nativity of our Lord.
			<i>S. Stephen</i> the martyr.
	<i>S. John</i> the Evangelist.		
	The Holy Innocents.		

Monday	{ in Easter-week.	Monday	{ in Whitsun-week.
and Tuesday		and Tuesday	

A Table of the Vigils, Fasts, and days of Abstinence, to be observed in the year.

T he Evens or Vigils before	The Nativity of our Lord.	The Evens or Vigils before	S. <i>John Baptist.</i>
	The Purification of the blessed Virgin <i>Mary.</i>		S. <i>Peter.</i>
	The Annunciation of the blessed Virgin.		S. <i>James.</i>
	Easter-day.		S. <i>Bartholomew.</i>
	Ascension-day.		S. <i>Matthew.</i>
	Pentecost.		S. <i>Simon and S. Jude.</i>
	S. <i>Mattias.</i>		S. <i>Andrew.</i>
			S. <i>Thomas.</i>
			All Saints.

Note, that if any of these Feast-days fall upon a Munday, then the Vigil or Fast-day shall be kept upon the Saturday, and not upon the Sunday next before it.

Days of Fasting or Abstinence.

- I. **T**he fourty days of Lent.
- II. The Ember-days at the four the First Sunday in Lent.
Seasons, being the Wednesday, Friday and Saturday } the Feast of Pentecost.
after } *September 14.*
 December 13.
- III. The three Rogation days, being the Munday, Tuesday and Wednesday before holy Thursday, or the Ascension of our Lord.
- IV. All the Fridays in the year, except Christmas-day.

Certain Solemn days for which particular Services are appointed.

1. The fifth of *November*, being the day of the Papists Conspiracy.
2. The thirtieth day of *January*, being the day of the Martyrdom of King *Charles* the first.
3. The Nine and twentieth day of *May*, being the day of the Birth and Return of King *Charles* the second.

A TABLE

A TABLE of the moveable Feasts calculated for forty years.

Year of our Lord.	The Golden Number.	The Letter.	Dominical Letter.	Septuagesima Sunday.	Trinity Sunday.	The first day of Lent.	Easter day.	Rotation Sunday.	Ascension day.	Whit Sunday.	Trinity Sunday.	Day.
1661	9	9	F	4	Feb. 10	Feb. 27	Apr. 14	May 19	May 23	Jun. 2	24	Dec. 1
1662	10	20	E	2	Jan. 26	12 Mar. 30		4	8	May 18	26	Nov. 3
1663	11	1	D	5	Feb. 15	Mar. 4	Apr. 19	24	28	Jun. 7	14	29
1664	12	12	C	4	7	Feb. 24	10	15	19	May 29	23	27
1665	13	23	A	2	Jan. 22	8 Mar. 26	Apr. 30		4	1	27	Dec. 3
1666	14	4	G	5	Feb. 11	28 Apr. 15	May 20		24	June 3	24	2
1667	15	15	F	3	3	20	7	12	16	May 26	25	1
1668	16	26	E	1	Jan. 19	5 Mar. 22	Apr. 26	Apr. 30		10	27	Nov. 29
1669	17	7	C	4	Febr. 7	24 Apr. 11	May 16	May 20		30	24	28
1670	18	18	B	3	Jan. 30	10	3	8	12	22	25	27
1671	19	29	A	6	Feb. 19	Mar. 8	23	28	June 1	Jun. 11	23	Dec. 3
1672	1	11	G	4	4	Feb. 21	7	12	May 16	May 26	25	1
1673	2	22	E	2	Jan. 26	12 Mar. 30		4	8	18	26	Nov. 30
1674	3	3	D	5	Feb. 15	Mar. 4	Apr. 19	24	28	June 7	23	29
1675	4	14	C	3	Jan. 31	Feb. 17	4	9	13	May 23	25	28
1676	5	25	B	2	23	9 Mar. 26	Apr. 30		4	14	27	Dec. 3
1677	6	6	G	5	Feb. 11	28 Apr. 15	May 20		24	June 3	24	2
1678	7	17	F	2	Jan. 27	13 Mar. 31	5		9	May 19	26	1
1679	8	28	E	5	Feb. 16	Mar. 5	Apr. 20	25	29	June 8	23	Nov. 30
1680	9	9	D	4	8	Feb. 25	11	16	20	May 30	24	28
1681	10	20	B	3	Jan. 30	16	3	8	12	22	25	27
1682	11	1	A	5	Feb. 12	Mar. 1	16	21	25	June 4	24	Dec. 3
1683	12	12	G	4	4	Feb. 21	8	13	17	May 27	26	2
1684	13	23	F	2	Jan. 27	13 Mar. 30		4	8	18	25	Nov. 30
1685	14	4	D	5	Feb. 15	Mar. 4	Apr. 10	24	28	June 7	23	29
1686	15	15	C	2	Jan. 31	Feb. 17	4	9	13	May 23	25	28
1687	16	26	B	3	23	9 Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	27	
1688	17	7	A	5	Feb. 12	Mar. 1	Apr. 15	20	24	June 3	24	Dec. 2
1689	18	18	F	2	Jan. 27	Feb. 13	Mar. 31	5	9	May 20	26	1
1690	19	29	E	5	Feb. 16	Mar. 5	Apr. 20	25	29	June 8	23	Nov. 30
1691	1	11	D	4	8	Feb. 25	12	17	21	May 19	24	29
1692	2	22	C	2	Jan. 24	10 Mar. 27	1	5	15	26	27	
1693	3	3	A	5	Feb. 12	Mar. 1	Apr. 16	21	25	June 4	24	Dec. 3
1694	4	14	G	4	4	Feb. 21	8	13	17	May 27	25	2
1695	5	25	F	1	Jan. 20	6 Mar. 24	Apr. 28		2	12	27	1
1696	6	6	E	4	Febr. 9	26 Apr. 12	May 17		21	31	24	Nov. 29
1697	7	17	C	3	Jan. 31	17	4	9	13	23	25	28
1698	8	28	B	6	Feb. 20	Mar. 9	24	29	Jun. 2	Jun. 12	22	27
1699	9	9	A	4	5	Feb. 22	9	14	May 18	May 28	25	Dec. 3
1700	10	20	G	3	Jan. 28	14 Mar. 31		5	9	19	26	

Note, that the Supputation of the year of our Lord in the Church of England, beginneth the Five and twentieth day of March.

To finde *Easter* for ever.

The Golden Number.	A	B	C	D	E	F	G
I.	April 9	10	11	12	6	7	8
II.	March 26	27	28	29	30	31	April 1
III.	April 16	17	18	19	20	14	15
IV.	April 9	3	4	5	6	7	8
V.	March 26	27	28	29	23	24	25
VI.	April 16.	17	11	12	13	14	15
VII.	April 2.	3	4	5	6	March 31	April 1
VIII.	April 23.	24	25	19	20	21	22
IX.	April 9.	10	11	12	13	14	8
X.	April 2.	3	March 28	29	30	31	April 1
XI.	April 16.	17	18	19	20	21	22
XII.	April 9.	10	11	5	6	7	8
XIII.	March 26	27	28	29	30	31	25
XIV.	April 16.	17	18	19	13	14	15
XV.	April 2.	3	4	5	6	7	8
XVI.	March 26	27	28	22	23	24	25
XVII.	April 16.	10	11	12	13	14	15
XVIII.	April 2.	3	4	5	Mar. 30.	31	April 1
XIX.	April 23.	24	18	19	20	21	22

When ye have found the Sunday Letter in the uppermost line, guide your eye downward from the same, till ye come right over against the Prime, and there is shewed both what moneth, and what day of the moneth *Easter* falleth that year: But note, that the name of the moneth is set at the left hand, or else just with the figure, and followeth not, as in other Tables by descent, but collateral.

The Order for morning and evening Prayer daily to be said and used throughout the year.

The morning and evening Prayer shall be used in the accustomed place of the Church, Chappel or Chancel; Except it shall be otherwise determined by the Ordinary of the place. And the Chancels shall remain as they have done in times past.

And here is to be noted, that such Ornaments of the Church, and of the Ministers thereof at all times of their Ministration, shall be retained and be in use, as wherein the Church of *England* by the Authority of Parliament, in the second year of the Reign of King *Edward* the sixth.

THE



THE
O R D E R
F O R
Morning Prayer,
Daily throughout the Year.

¶ At the beginning of Morning Prayer the Minister shall read with a loud voice some one, or more of these Sentences of the Scriptures, that follow. And then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.



When the wicked man turneth away Ezek. 18. 27.
from his wickedness; that he hath
committed, and doth that which is
lawful and right, he shall save his
soul alive.

I acknowledge my transgressions, Psal. 51. 3.
and my sin is ever before me.

Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine Psal. 51. 9.
iniquities. A The

Morning Prayer.

- Pfal. 51. 17. ~~The Sacrifices of God are a broken spirit : a broken and contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not spurn.~~
- Joel 2. 13. ~~Bent your heart, and not your garments, and turn~~
unto the Lord your God : for he is gracious, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.
- Dan. 9. 9, 10. ~~To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgiveness,~~
though we have rebelled against him : neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his Laws, which he set before us.
- Jer. 10. 24. ~~O Lord correct me, but with judgment ; not in~~
thyne anger, lest thou bring me to nothing.
- S. Mat. 3. 2. ~~Repent ye ; for the Kingdom of Heaven is at~~
hand.
- S. Luke 15. 18, 19. ~~I will arise and go to my Father, and will say~~
unto him ; Father, I have sinned against Heaven, and before thee, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.
- Pfal. 143. 2. ~~Enter not into judgement with thy servant, O~~
Lord ; for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.
- 1 S. John 1. 8, 9. ~~If we say, that we have no sin, we deceive our~~
selves, and the truth is not in us. But, if we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

Dearly beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundry places, to acknowledge, and confess our manifold sins and wickedness, and that we should not dissemble nor cloak them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father, but confess them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart, to the end, that we may obtain forgiveness of the same by his infinite goodness, and mercy. And although we ought at

Morning Prayer.

at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God, yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble, and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits, that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy word, and to ask those things, which are requisite, and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you as many as are here present, to accompany me with a pure heart, and humble voice unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me.

¶ A general Confession to be said of the whole Congregation after the Minister, all kneeling.

A Almighty, and most merciful Father; We have erred, and strayed from thy wayes like lost sheep. We have followed too much the desires, and desires of our own hearts. We have offended against thy holy laws. We have left undone those things, which we ought to have done; And we have done those things, which we ought not to have done; And there is no health in us. But thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us, miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confess their faults. Restore thou them, that are penitent; According to thy promises declared unto mankind in Christ Jesu our Lord. And grant, O most merciful Father, for his sake; That we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, To the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

¶ The Absolution or Remission of sins to be pronounced by the Priest alone, standing; the people still kneeling.

Morning Prayer.

A Almighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather, that he may turn from his wickedness, and live; and hath given power, and commandment to his Ministers to declare, and pronounce to his people, being penitent, the absolution, and remission of their sins: We pardoneth, and absolveth all them, that truly repent, and unfeignedly believe his holy Gospel. Wherefore let us beseech him to grant us true repentance, and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him, which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure, and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ The people shall answer here, and at the end of all other Prayers, Amen.

¶ Then the Minister shall kneel, and say the Lords Prayer with an audible voice; the People also kneeling, and repeating it with him, both here, and wheresoever else it is used in Divine Service.

Our Father, which art in Heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in Earth, As it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, As we forgive them, that trespass against us. And lead us

Morning Prayer.

us not into temptation : But deliver us from evil :
For thine is the Kingdom, And the Power, And the
Glorie For ever and ever. Amen.

¶ Then likewise he shall say,

O Lord, open thou our lips.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Priest.

O God, make speed to save us.

Answer.

O Lord, make haste to help us.

¶ Here all standing up, the Priest shall say,

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the
Holy Ghost :

Answer.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall
be : world without end. Amen.

Priest.

Praise ye the Lord.

Answer.

The Lords name be praised.

¶ Then shall be said, or sung this Psalm following : Ex-
cept on Easter day, upon which another Anthem is ap-
pointed : and on the Nineteenth day of every month
it is not to be read here, but in the ordinary course of
the Psalms.

O Come, let us sing unto the Lord : let us hearti- *Venite, exul-*
ly rejoyce in the strength of our salvation. *temus Domi-*
Let us come before his presence with thank- *no.*
giving : and shew our selves glad in him with *Psalm. 95.*
Psalms.

For

Morning Prayer.

For the Lord is a great God : and a great King above all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth : and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it : and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come, let us worship, and fall down : and kneel before the Lord our Maker.

For he is the Lord our God : and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts : as in the probation, and as in the day of temptation in the Wilderness ;

When your Fathers tempted me : provoked me, and saw my works.

Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said : it is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my wayes.

Unto whom I sware in my wrath : that they should not enter into my rest.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the Holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ Then shall follow the Psalms in order as they are appointed. And at the end of every Psalm throughout the year, and likewise at the end of *Benedicite*, *Benedictus*, *Magnificat*, and *Nunc dimittis*, shall be repeated.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the Holy Ghost ;

Answer.

Morning Prayer.

Answer.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall
be : world without end. Amen.

¶ Then shall be read distinctly with an audible voice the
First Lesson, taken out of the Old Testament, as is ap-
pointed in the Kalendar, (except there be proper
Lessons assigned for that day :) He, that readeth, so
standing, and turning himself, as he may best be heard
of all such as are present. And after that, shall be said,
or sung in English the Hymn, called *Te Deum Landa-*
mus daily throughout the year.

¶ Note that before every Lesson the Minister shall say,
Here beginneth such a Chapter, or Verse of such a Chapter
of such a Book : And after every Lesson, *Here endeth*
the First, or the Second Lesson.

WE praise thee, O God : we acknowledge thee to *Te Deum*
be the Lord. *Laudamus.*

All the earth doth worship thee : the Father ever-
lasting.

To thee all Angels cry aloud : the Heavens, and all
the Powers therein.

To thee Cherubin, and Seraphin : continually do
cry,

Holy, Holy, Holy : Lord God of Sabaoth.

Heaven, and Earth are full of the Majesty : of thy
Glory.

The glorious company of the Apostles : praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the Prophets : praise thee.

The noble army of Martyrs : praise thee.

The holy Church throughout all the world : doth
knowledge thee ;

The

Morning Prayer.

The Father: of an infinite Majesty;

Thine honourable, true: and only Son;

Also the Holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the King of Glory: O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Son: of the Father.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man: thou didst not abhor the Virgins womb.

When thou hadst overcome the sharpness of death: thou didst open the kingdom of heaven to all believers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God: in the Glory of the Father.

We believe, that thou shalt come: to be our Judge.

We therefore pray thee, help thy servants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to be numbred with thy Saints: in glory everlasting.

O Lord, save thy people: and bless thine heritage.

Govern them: and lift them up for ever.

Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And we worship thy Name: ever world without end.

Touchsafe, O Lord: to keep us this day without sin.

O Lord, have mercy upon us: have mercy upon us.

O Lord, let thy mercy lighten upon us: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord, in thee have I trusted: let me never be confounded.

¶ Of this Canticke, *Benedicite, omnia Opera Domini.*

O All ye Works of the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

Morning Prayer.

O ye Angels of the Lord, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye heauens, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Waters, that be aboue the Firmament, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye Powers of the Lord, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Sun and Moon, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Stars of heauen, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Showres, and Dew, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Winds of God, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Fire, and Heat, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Winter, and Summer, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Dewes, and Froſts, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Froſt, and Cold, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Ice, and Snow, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Nights, and Days, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Light and Darkneſs, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Lightnings, and Clouds, bleſs ye the Lord : praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O let the Earth bleſs the Lord : yea, let it praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

Morning Prayer.

O ye Mountains, and Hills, bleſs ye the Lord: praife him and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye Green things upon the earth, bleſs ye the Lord: praife him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Wells, bleſs ye the Lord: praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Seas, and Flouds, bleſs ye the Lord: praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Whales, and all that mooue in the waters, bleſs ye the Lord: praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye Fowls of the air, bleſs ye the Lord: praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all ye Beasts, and Cattel, bleſs ye the Lord: praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Children of men, bleſs ye the Lord: praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O let Israel bleſs the Lord: praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Priests of the Lord, bleſs ye the Lord: praife him and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Seruants of the Lord, bleſs ye the Lord: praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Spirits, and Soules of the righteous, bleſs ye the Lord: praife him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye holy, and humble men of heart, bleſs ye the Lord: praife him and magnifie him for euer.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Miſael, bleſs ye the Lord: praife him and magnifie him for euer.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and euer ſhall be: world without end. Amen.

Then

Morning Prayer.

¶ Then shall be read in like manner the Second Lesson, taken out of the New Testament. And after that, the Hymn following ; except when that shall happen to be read in the Chapter for the day, or for the Gospel on *St. John Baptists* day.

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel : for he hath big- *Benedictus.*
red, and redeemed his people ; *S. Luke 1.*

And hath raised up a mighty salvation for us : in the *68.*
house of his servant David ;

As he spake by the mouth of his holy Prophets :
which have been since the world began ;

That we should be saved from our enemies : and
from the hands of all that hate us ;

To perform the mercy promised to our forefathers :
and to remember his holy Covenant ;

To perform the oath which he swore to our forefather
Abraham : that he would give us ;

That we being delivered out of the hand of our ene-
mies : might serve him without fear ;

In holiness, and righteousness before him : all the
dayes of our life.

And thou, Child, shalt be called the Prophet of the
Highest : for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord
to prepare his ways.

To give knowledge of salvation unto his people :
for the remission of their sins.

Through the tender mercy of our God : whereby
the Day-Spring from on high hath visited us ;

To give light to them that sit in darkness, and in
the shadow of death : and to guide our feet into the way
of peace.

Morning Prayer.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

¶ Or this Psalm; Jubilate Deo.

O Be joyful in the Lord all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladness, and come before his presence with a song.

Be ye sure, that the Lord he is God: it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves, we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

Go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and speak good of his Name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

¶ Then shall be sung, or said the Apostles Creed by the Minister, and the people standing. Except only such dayes as the Creed of St. *Athanasius* is appointed to be read.

I Believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth: And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord, Who was conceived by the holy Ghost, Born of the Virgin Mary, Suffered under Pontius Pilate,

Morning Prayer.

Pilate, Was crucified, dead, and buried, He descended into hell ; The third day he arose again from the dead, He ascended into Heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty ; From thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the holy Ghost ; The holy Catholick Church ; The Communion of Saints ; The forgiveness of sins ; The resurrection of the body, And the life everlasting. Amen.

¶ And after that, these Prayers following, all devoutly kneeling, the Minister first pronouncing with a loud voice.

The Lord be with you.

Answer.

And with thy Spirit.

Minister.

¶ Let us pray.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Then the Minister, Clerks, and people shall say the Lords Prayer with a loud voice.

O Ur Father, which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them, that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation : But deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest standing up shall say,

O Lord, shew thy mercy upon us.

Answer.

Morning Prayer.

Answer.

And grant us thy saluation.

Priest.

O Lord, save the King.

Answer.

And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

Priest.

Endue thy Ministers with righteousness.

Answer.

And make thy chosen people joyful.

Priest.

O Lord, save thy people.

Answer.

And bless thine inheritance.

Priest.

Give peace in our time, O Lord.

Answer.

Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God.

Priest.

O God, make clean our hearts within us.

Answer.

And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

¶ Then shall follow three Collects; The first of the day, which shall be the same that is appointed at the Communion; The second for Peace; The third for grace to live well. And the two last Collects shall never alter, but daily be said at Morning Prayer throughout all the year, as followeth; all kneeling.

¶ The second Collect for Peace.

O God, who art the author of peace and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life,

Morning Prayer.

life, whose service is perfect freedom; defend us thy humble servants in all assaults of our enemies, that we surely trusting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adversaries, through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The third Collect for Grace.

O Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and everlasting God, who hast safely brought us to the beginning of this day; defend us in the same with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no sin, neither run into any kind of danger; but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance, to do alwayes that is righteous in thy sight, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ In Quires and Places where they sing, here followeth the Anthem.

¶ Then these five Prayers following are to be read here, except when the Litany is read; and then only the two last are to be read, as they are placed.

¶ A Prayer for the Kings Majesty.

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of Kings, Lord of lords, the only Ruler of princes, who does from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth; most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious Sovereign Lord King CHARLES, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway incline

Morning Prayer.

cline to thy will, and walk in thy way : Endue him plentifully with heavenly gifts, grant him health and wealth long to live, strengthen him that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies; and finally after this life, he may attain everlasting joy and felicity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A Prayer for the Royal Family.

A Almighty God, the fountain of all goodness, we humbly beseech thee to bless our gracious Queen CATHERINE, ~~and the Prince of Wales,~~ James Duke of York, and all the Royal Family: Endue them with thy holy Spirit; enrich them with thy heavenly grace; prosper them with all happiness; and bring them to thine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Morning Prayer.

¶ A Prayer for the Clergy and People.

A Almighty and everlasting God, who alone workest great marvailes: send down upon our Bishops, and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthful Spirit of thy grace: and that they may truly please thee, pour upon them the continual dew of thy blessing. Grant this, O Lord, for the honour of our Advocate and Mediatour, Iesus Christ. Amen.

¶ A Prayer of St. Chrysostom.

A Almighty God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests: fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them: granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. Amen.

Morning Prayer.

¶ 2 Cor. xiii. 14.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love
of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Ghost
be with us all evermore. Amen.

¶ Here endeth the Order of Morning Prayer
throughout the Year.

THE



THE
O R D E R
F O R
Evening Prayer,
Daily throughout the Year.

¶ At the beginning of Evening Prayer the Minister shall read with a loud voice some one, or more of these Sentences of the Scriptures, that follow. And then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.

When the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness, that he hath committed, and doth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive. Ezek. 18. 27.

I acknowledge my transgressions, Psal. 51. 3.
and my sin is ever before me.

Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities. Psal. 51. 9.

Evening Prayer.

- Pfal. 51. 17.** The Sacrifices of God are a broken spirit : a broken, and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.
- Joel 2. 13.** Rent your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God : for he is gracious, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.
- Dan. 9. 9, 10.** To the Lord our God belong mercies, and forgiveness, though we have rebelled against him: neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his Laws, which he set before us.
- Jer. 10. 24.** O Lord correct me, but with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing.
- S. Mat. 3. 2.** Repent ye: for the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand.
- S. Luke 15. 18, 19.** I will arise and go to my Father, and will say unto him; Father, I have sinned against Heaven, and before thee, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.
- Psal. 143. 2.** Enter not into judgement with thy servant, O Lord; for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.
- 1 S. John 1. 8, 9.** If we say, that we have no sin, we deceive our selves, and the truth is not in us. But, if we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

DEarly beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundry places, to acknowledge, and confess our manifold sins and wickedness, and that we should not dissemble nor cloak them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father, but confess them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart, to the end, that we may obtain forgiveness of the same by his infinite goodness, and mercy. And although we ought at

at

Evening Prayer.

at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God, yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble, and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits, that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy word, and to ask those things, which are requisite, and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you as many as are here present, to accompany me with a pure heart, and humble voice unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me.

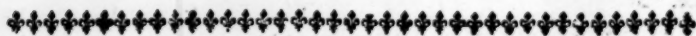
¶ A general Confession to be said of the whole Congregation after the Minister, all kneeling.

A Almighty, and most merciful Father; We have erred, and strayed from thy wayes like lost sheep. We have followed too much the desires, and desires of our own hearts. We have offended against thy holy laws. We have left undone those things, which we ought to have done; And we have done those things, which we ought not to have done; And there is no health in us. But thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us, miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confess their faults. Restore thou them, that are penitent; According to thy promises declared unto mankind in Christ Iesu our Lord. And grant, O most merciful Father, for his sake; That we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, To the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

¶ The Absolution or Remission of sins to be pronounced by the Priest alone, standing; the people still kneeling.

Evening Prayer.

A Almighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who deureth not the death of a sinner, but rather, that he may turn from his wickedness, and live; and hath given power, and commandment to his Ministers to beclare, and pronounce to his people, being penitent, the absolution, and remission of their sins: He pardoneth, and absolveth all them, that truly repent, and unfeignedly believe his holy Gospel. Wherefore let us beseech him to grant us true repentance, and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him, which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure, and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.



¶ Then the Minister shall kneel, and say the Lords Prayer the People also kneeling, and repeating it with him.

O Ur Father, which art in Heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in Earth, As it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them, that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil: For thine is the Kingdom, And the Power, And the Glory, For ever and ever. Amen.

¶ Then

Evening Prayer.

¶ Then likewise he shall say,

O Lord, open thou our lips.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Priest.

O God, make speed to save us.

Answer.

O Lord, make haste to help us.

¶ Here all standing up, the Priest shall say,

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the Holy Ghost :

Answer.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

Priest.

Praise ye the Lord.

Answer.

The Lords name be praised.

¶ Then shall be said or sung the Psalms in order as they are appointed. Then a Lesson of the Old Testament, as is appointed : And after that, *Magnificat* (or the Song of the blessed Virgin *Mary*) in English as followeth.

My soul doth magnifie the Lord : and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour. *Magnificat.*
¶ For he hath regarded : the lowliness of his hand-
maiden. *S. Luk. 1. 46.*

For behold, from henceforth : all generations shall call me blessed.

For

Evening Prayer.

For he that is mighty hath magnified me : and holy is his Name.

And his mercy is on them that fear him : throughout all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his arm : he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts :

He hath put down the mighty from their seat : and hath exalted the humble and meek.

He hath filled the hungry with good things : and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembering his mercy hath holpen his servant Israel : as he promised to our forefathers, Abraham and his seed for ever.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ Or else this Psalm; except it be on the nineteenth day of the month, when it is read in the ordinary course of the Psalms.

*Cantate
Domino.
Psalm 98.*

Sing unto the Lord a new song : for he hath done marvellous things.

With his own right hand, and with his holy arm : hath he gotten himself the victory.

The Lord declared his salvation : his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel : and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

Shew your selves joyful unto the Lord, all ye lands : sing, rejoice and give thanks.

Praise the Lord upon the harp : sing to the harp with a psalm of thanksgiving.

With

Evening Prayer.

With trumpets also and shawms : O shew your
selves joyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is : the
round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the clouds clap their hands, and let the hills be
joyfull together before the Lord : for he cometh to judge
the earth.

With righteousness shall he judge the world : and
the people with equity.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the
holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall
be : world without end. Amen.

¶ Then a Lesson of the New Testament, as it is appoint-
ed : And after that, *Nunc dimittis* (or the Song of Si-
meon) in English, as followeth.

L ORD, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace : *Nunc dimittis.*

according to thy word.

S. Luke 2.

For mine eyes have seen : thy salvation,
Which thou hast prepared : before the face of all
people ;

29.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles : and to be the
glory of thy people Israel.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the
holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall
be : world without end. Amen.

¶ Or else this Psalm ; Except it be on the Twelfth day
of the month.

GOD be merciful unto us, and bless us : and shew *Deus miser-*
us the light of his countenance, and be merciful *atur.*
unto us. **D** **T**hat *Psalm. 67.*

Evening Prayer.

That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad : for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God : let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase : and God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us : and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost :

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ Then shall be said or sung the Apostles Creed by the Minister and people standing.

I Believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of Heaven and earth : And in Iesus Christ his only Son our Lord, Who was conceived by the holy Ghost, Born of the Virgin Mary, Suffered under Pontius Pilate, Was crucified, dead, and buried, He descended into hell : The third day he arose again from the dead, He ascended into Heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty : From thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the holy Ghost : The holy Catholick Church : The Communion of Saints : The forgiveness of sins : The resurrection of the body, And the life everlasting. Amen.

¶ And

Evening Prayer.

¶ And after that, these Prayers following, all devoutly kneeling, the Minister first pronouncing with a loud voice.

The Lord be with you.

Answer.

And with thy Spirit.

Minister.

¶ Let us pray.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Then the Minister, Clerks, and people shall say the Lords Prayer with a loud voice.

O Ur Father, which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them, that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: But deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest standing up shall say,

O Lord, shew thy mercy upon us.

Answer.

And grant us thy salvation.

Priest.

O Lord, save the King.

Answer.

And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

Priest.

Endue thy Ministers with righteousness.

D 2

Answer.

Evening Prayer.

Answer.

And make thy chosen people ioyful.

Priest.

O Lord, save thy people.

Answer.

And bless thine inheritance.

Priest.

Give peace in our time, O Lord.

Answer.

Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God.

Priest.

O God, make clean our hearts within us.

Answer.

And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

¶ Then shall follow three Collects; The first of the day;
The second for Peace; The third for aid against all perils,
as hereafter followeth: Which two last Collects shall be
daily said at Evening Prayer without alteration.

¶ The second Collect at Evening Prayer.

O God, from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works do proceed; Give unto thy servants that peace which the world cannot give, that both our hearts may be set to obey thy commandments, and also that by thee we being defended from the fear of our enemies, may pass our time in rest and quietness, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour. Amen.

¶ The third Collect for aid against all perils.

L Ighthen our darkness, we beseech thee, O Lord,
and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils
and

Evening Prayer.

and dangers of this night, for the love of thy only Son,
our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ In Quires and places where they sing, here follow-
eth the Anthem.

¶ A Prayer for the Kings Majesty.

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty,
King of Kings, Lord of lords, the only Ruler of
princes, who dost from thy throne behold all the wel-
lers upon earth; most heartily we beseech thee with
thy favour to behold our most gracious Sovereign
Lord King CHARLES; and so replenish him with
the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway in-
cline to thy will, and walk in thy way: Endue him
plenteously with heavenly gifts, grant him in health
and wealth long to live, strengthen him that he may
vanquish and overcome all his enemies; and finally af-
ter this life, he may attain everlasting joy and felicity,
through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A Prayer for the Royal Family.

Almighty God, the fountain of all goodness, we
humbly beseech thee to bless our gracious
Queen CATHERINE, ~~My Lady Dowager~~,
James Duke of York, and all the Royal Family:
Endue them with thy holy Spirit; enrich them with
thy heavenly grace; prosper them with all happi-
ness; and bring them to thine, everlasting kingdom,
through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A

Evening Prayer.

¶ A Prayer for the Clergy and People.

A Almighty and everlasting God, who alone workest great marvailes; send down upon our Bishops, and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthful Spirit of thy grace; and that they may truly please thee, pour upon them the continual dew of thy blessing. Grant this, O Lord, for the honour of our Advocate and Mediatour, Iesus Christ. Amen.

¶ A Prayer of St. Chrysostom.

A Almighty God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests; fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. Amen.

2 Cor. xiii. 14.

The grace of our Lord Iesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost be with us all evermore. Amen.

Here endeth the Order of Evening Prayer throughout the year.

Upon

¶ Upon these Feasts; *Christmas-day*, the *Epiphany*,
Saint Matthias, *Easter-day*, *Ascension-day*, *Whitsun-day*,
St. John Baptist, *St. James*, *St. Bartholomew*, *St. Matthew*,
Saint Simon and *Saint Jude*, *Saint Andrew*, and upon
Trinity Sunday shall be sung or said at Morning Prayer,
instead of the Apostles Creed, this Confession of our
Christian Faith, commonly called The Creed of Saint
Athanasius, by the Minister and People standing.

Wholoeber will be saved: befoze all
things it is necessary that he hold the
Catholick Faith.

Which Faith, except every one do
keep whole and undefiled: without
doubt he shall perish everlastingly.

And the Catholick Faith is this: that we worship
one God in Trinity, and Trinity in Unity;

Neither confounding the persons: nor dividing the
substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the
Son: and another of the Holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Son, and of
the Holy Ghost is all one: the Glory equal, the Majesty
co-eternal.

Such as the Father is, such is the Son: and such
is the Holy Ghost.

The Father uncreate, the Son uncreate: and the
Holy Ghost uncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Son incomprehen-
sible: and the Holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The

The Creed of

The Father eternal, the Son eternal : and the Holy Ghost eternal.

And yet they are not three eternals : but one eternal.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreated : but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is Almighty, the Son Almighty : and the Holy Ghost Almighty.

And yet they are not three Almighties : but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Son is God : and the Holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods : but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Son Lord : and the Holy Ghost Lord ;

And yet not three Lords : but one Lord.

For like as we are compelled by the Christian verity : to acknowledge every person by himself to be God and Lord ;

So are we forbidden by the Catholick Religion : to say, There be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none : neither created, nor begotten.

The Son is of the Father alone : not made, nor created, but begotten.

The Holy Ghost is of the Father, and of the Son : neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers : one Son not three Sons : one Holy Ghost, not three Holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinity none is afore, or after other : none is greater, or less than another ;

But

St. Athanasius.

But the whole three persons are co-eternal together : and co-equal.

So that in all things, as is aforesaid : the Unity in Trinity, and the Trinity in Unity is to be worshipped.

He therefore, that will be saved : must thus think of the Trinity.

Furthermoze, it is necessary to everlasting salvation : that he also believe rightly the Incarnation of our Lord Iesus Christ.

For the right Faith is, that we believe and confess : that our Lord Iesus Christ, the Son of God, is God, and Man ;

God of the substance of the Father, begotten before the worlds : and man of the substance of his Mother, born in the world ;

Perfect God, and perfect Man : of a reasonable soul, and humane flesh subsisting ;

Equal to the Father, as touching his Godhead : and inferiour to the Father, as touching his Manhood.

Who although he be God, and Man : yet he is not two, but one Christ ;

One ; not by conversion of the Godhead into flesh : but by taking of the Manhood into God ;

One altogether ; not by confusion of substance : but by unity of person.

For as the reasonable soul and flesh is one man : so God and Man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our salvation : descended into hell, rose again the third day from the dead.

He ascended into heaven, he sitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty ; from whence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise again with their bodies : and shall give account for their own works.

¶

And

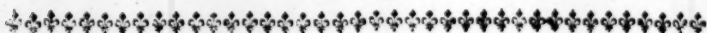
The Litany.

And they that have done good shall go into life everlasting: and they that have done evil into everlasting fire.

This is the Catholick Faith: which, except a man believe faithfully, he cannot be saved.

Glozy be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.



¶ Here followeth the Litany or General Supplication to be sung or said after Morning Prayer upon Sundays, Wednesdays and Fridays, and at other times, when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

O God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

¶ God the Son, Redeemer of the world: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Son, Redeemer of the world: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

¶ God the Holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father, and the Son: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father, and the Son: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

¶ holy, blessed and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences
of

The Litany.

of our fore-fathers, neither take thou vengeance of our
sins : spare us, good Lord, spare thy people whom
thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and
be not angry with us for ever.

Spare us, good Lord.

From all evil and mischief, from sin, from the crafts
and assaults of the devil, from thy wrath, and from
everlasting damnation.

Good Lord, deliver us.

From all blindness of heart ; from pride, vain-glory,
and hypocrisie ; from envy, hatred, and malice, and all
uncharitableness.

Good Lord, deliver us.

From fornication, and all other deadly sin ; and from
all the deceits of the world, the flesh, and the devil,

Good Lord, deliver us.

From lightning, and tempest ; from plague, pesti-
lence, and famine ; from battel, and murder, and from
sudden death,

Good Lord, deliver us.

From all sedition, pryvy conspiracy, and rebellion ;
from all false doctrine, heresie, and schism ; from hard-
ness of heart, and contempt of thy Word and Com-
mandment,

Good Lord, deliver us.

By the mystery of thy holy Incarnation ; by thy
holy Nativity and Circumcision ; by thy baptism,
Fasting, and Temptation,

Good Lord, deliver us.

By thine Agony and bloody Sweat ; by thy Cross
and Passion ; by thy precious Death and Burial, by
thy glorious Resurrection and Ascension ; and by the
coming of the Holy Ghost,

Good Lord, deliver us.

The Litany.

In all time of our tribulation; in all time of our wealth; in the hour of death, and in the day of judgement,

Good Lord, deliver us.

We sinners do beseech thee to hear us, O Lord God, and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy Church universal in the right way;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness and holiness of life, thy servant CHARLES our most gracious King and Governour.

We beseech thee to hear us good Lord.

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, fear, and love, and that he may evermore have assistance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and glory;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to be his defender and keeper, giving him the victory over all his enemies;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless and preserve our gracious Queen CATHERINE, ~~and the Queen~~
~~Duchess~~, James Duke of York, and all the Royal Family.

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, Priests, and Deacons with true knowledge and understanding of thy Word, and that both by their preaching and living they may set it forth, and shew it accordingly.

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to endue the Lords of the Council, and all the Nobility, with grace, wisdom and understanding;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That

The Litanie.

That it may please thee to bless and keep the Magistrates, giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth ;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy people ;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give to all nations unity, peace, and concord ;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy commandments ;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace, to hear meekly thy Word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit ;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth all such as have erred and are deceived ;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, and to comfort, and help the weak-hearted, and to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet ;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to succour, help, and comfort all that are in danger, necessity, and tribulation ;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to preserve all that travel by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all
sick

The Litany.

sick persons and young children, and to shew thy pity upon all prisoners and captives ;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherless children and widows, and all that are desolate and oppressed ;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to have mercy upon all men ;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors, and slanderers, and to turn their hearts ;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them ;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our sins, negligences, and ignorances, and to endue us with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy word ;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

Son of God : we beseech thee to hear us.

Son of God : we beseech thee to hear us.

O Lamb of God : that takest away the sins of the world ;

Grant us thy peace.

O Lamb of God : that takest away the sins of the world ;

Have mercy upon us.

O Christ, hear us.

O Christ, hear us.

Lord,

The Litany.

Lord, haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord, haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ, haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord, haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord, haue mercy vpon vs.

¶ Then shall the Priest, and the people with him, say the Lords Prayer.

Our Father which art in heauen, hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heauen. Giue vs this day our daily bread. And forgive vs our trespasses, As we forgive them, that trespass against vs. And lead vs not into temptation; But deliver vs from evil. Amen.

Priest.

O Lord, deal not with us after our sins.

Answer.

Neither reward us after our iniquities.

Let vs pray.

O God merciful Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowful; Mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and aduersities, whensoever they oppress us; and graciously hear us, that those evils which the craft and subtilty of the devil or man worketh against us, be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed, that we thy seruants, being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore giue thanks unto thee in thy holy Church, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Names sake.

¶

The Litany.

O God, we have heard with our ears, and our fathers have declared unto us the noble works that thou didst in their daies, and in the old time before them.

O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honour.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

Answer.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

Graciously look upon our afflictions.

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.

Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.

Favourably with mercy hear our prayers.

O Son of David, have mercy upon us.

Both now and ever vouchsafe to hear us, O Christ.

Graciously hear us, O Christ; graciously hear us, O Lord Christ.

Priest.

O Lord, let thy mercy be shewed upon us.

Answer.

As we do put our trust in thee.

Let us pray.

WE humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities; and for the glory of thy Name, turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved; and grant, that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and evermore serve thee in holiness and pureness of living, to thy honour and glory, through our only Mediator and Advocate, Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A

The Litany.

¶ A Prayer of St. Chrysostom.

Almighty God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests; fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. Amen.

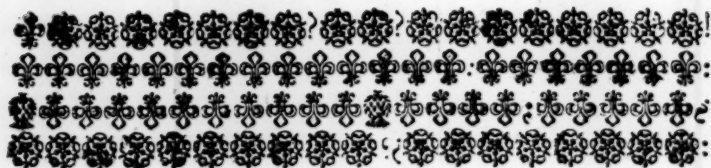
¶ 2 Cor. xiii. 14.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Ghost be with us all evermore. Amen.

¶ Here endeth the Litany.

F

Prayers



P R A Y E R S
A N D
T H A N K S G I V I N G S
Upon Several Occasions,

To be used before the two final Prayers of the Litany,
or of Morning and Evening Prayer.

P R A Y E R S.

¶ For Rain.

O God heavenly Father, who by thy Son Ie-
sus Christ hast promised to all them that
seek thy Kingdom and the righteousness
thereof, all things necessary to their bodily
sustenance; Send us, we beseech thee, in
this our necessity, such moderate rain and showrs, that
we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort,
and to thy honour, through Iesus Christ our Lord.
Amen

¶ For

Prayers.

¶ For fair Weather.

O Almighty Lord God, who for the sin of man didst once drown all the world, except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercy didst promise never to destroy it so again; We humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deserved a plague of of rain and waters, yet upon our true repentance thou wilt send us such weather, as that we may receiue the fruits of the earth in due season, and learn both by thy punishment to amend our liues, and for thy clemency to giue thee praise and glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ In the time of dearth and famine.

O God heavenly Father, whose gift it is, that the rain doth fall, the earth is fruitful, beasts increase, and fishes do multiply; Behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcity and dearth (which we do now most justly suffer for our iniquity) may through thy goodness be mercifully turned into cheapness and plenty, for the love of Iesus Christ our Lord; to whom with thee, and the holy Ghost be all honour and glory, now and for euer. Amen.

¶ Or this.

O God merciful Father, who in the time of Elisha the prophet didst suddenly in Samaria turn great scarcity and dearth into plenty and cheapness; Have mercy upon us, that we who are now for our sins punished with like aduersity, may likewise find a sea-

Prayers.

sonable relief : Increase the fruits of the earth by thy heavenly benediction ; and grant that we, receiving thy bountiful liberality, may use the same to thy glory, the relief of those that are needy, and our own comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ In the time of war and tumults.

O Almighty God, King of all kings, and Governor of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be merciful to them that truly repent ; Save and deliver us, we humbly beseech thee, from the hands of our enemies ; abate their pride, allwage their malice, and confound their devices, that we, being armed with thy defence, may be preserved evermore from all perils, to glorifie thee, who art the only giver of all victory, through the merits of thy only Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ In the time of any common plague or sickness.

O Almighty God, who in thy wrath didst send a plague upon thine own people in the wilderness for their obstinate rebellion against Moses and Aaron, and also in the time of King David didst slay with the plague of pestilence threescore and ten thousand, and yet remembering thy mercy didst save the rest ; Have pity upon us miserable sinners, who now are visited with great sickness and mortality, that like as thou didst then accept of an atonement, and didst command the destroying Angel to cease from punishing ; so it may now please thee to withdraw from us this plague and grievous sickness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ In

Prayers.

¶ In the Ember weeks to be said every day, for those that are to be admitted into holy Orders.

Almighty God our heavenly Father, who hast purchased to thy self an universal Church, by the precious blood of thy dear Son; mercifully look upon the same, and at this time so guide and govern the minds of thy servants the Bishops and Pastours of thy flock, that they may lay hands suddenly on no man, but faithfully and wisely make choise of fit persons to serve in the sacred ministry of thy Church. And to those, which shall be ordained to any holy function, give thy grace and heavenly benediction, that both by their life and doctrine they may set forth thy glory, and set forward the salvation of all men, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Or this.

Almighty God, the giver of all good gifts, who of thy divine providence hast appointed divers orders in thy Church; Give thy grace, we humbly beseech thee, to all those, who are to be called to any office and administration in the same; and so replenish them with the truth of thy doctrine, and endue them with innocency of life, that they may faithfully serve before thee, to the glory of thy great Name, and the benefit of thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ A Prayer for the High Court of Parliament, to be read during their Session.

Most gracious God, we humbly beseech thee, as for this Kingdom in general, so especially for the
High

Prayers.

High Court of Parliament, under our most religious and gracious King at this time assembled: That thou wouldest be pleased to direct and prosper all their consultations to the advancement of thy glory, the good of thy Church, the safety, honour, and welfare of our Soberaign, and his Kingdoms; that all things may be so ordered and settled by their endeavours upon the best and surest foundations, that peace and happiness, truth and justice, religion and piety may be established among us for all generations. These and all other necessities for them, for us, and thy whole Church we humbly beg in the Name and mediation of Jesus Christ our most blessed Lord and Saviour. Amen.

¶ A Collect or Prayer for all conditions of Men, to be used at such times when the Litany is not appointed to be said.

O God the creator and preserver of all mankind, we humbly beseech thee for all sorts and conditions of men, that thou wouldest be pleased to make thy wayes known unto them; thy saving health unto all nations. More especially we pray for the good estate of the Catholick Church; that it may be so guided and governed by thy good Spirit, that all who profess and call themselves Christians, may be led into the way of truth, and hold the faith in unity of spirit, in the bond of peace, and in righteousness of life. Finally we commend to thy fatherly goodness all those who are any wayes afflicted, or distressed in mind, body, or estate, [* especially those for whom our prayers are desired] that it may please thee to comfort and relieve them according to their severall necessities, giving them patience under their sufferings, and a happy

* This to be said when any desire the prayers of the congregation.

Thanksgivings.

happy issue out of all their afflictions. And this we beg for Jesus Christ his sake. Amen.

¶ A Prayer that may be said after any of the former.

O God, whose nature and property is ever to have mercy and to forgive, receive our humble petitions; and though we be tied and bound with the chain of our sins, yet let the pitifulness of thy great mercy loose us, for the honour of Jesus Christ our Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

THANKSGIVINGS.

¶ A General Thanksgiving.

Almighty God, Father of all mercies, we thine unworthy servants do give thee most humble and hearty thanks for all thy goodness and loving kindness to us, and to all men [* particularly to those who * This to be desired now to offer up their praises and thanksgivings for said when thy late mercies vouchsafed unto them.] We bless thee ny that have been prayed for, desire to return praise. for our creation, preservation, and all the blessings of this life, but above all for thine inestimable love in the redemption of the world by our Lord Jesus Christ; for the means of grace, and for the hope of glory. And we beseech thee give us that due sense of all thy mercies, that our hearts may be unfeignedly thankful, and that we may shew forth thy praise, not only with our lips, but in our lives, by giving up our selves to thy service, and by walking before thee in holiness and

Thanksgivings.

and righteousness all our dayes, through Iesus Christ our Lord; to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be all honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

¶ For Rain.

O God our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence dost cause the former and the latter rain to descend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man; we give thee humble thanks that it hath pleased thee in our great necessity to send us at the last a joyfull rain upon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ For fair weather.

O Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by thy late plague of immoderate rain and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather; We praise and glorifie thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will alwayes declare thy loving kindness from generation to generation, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ For Plenty.

O God merciful Father, who of thy gracious goodness hast heard the devout prayers of thy Church, and turned our dearth and scarcity into cheapness and plenty; We give thee humble thanks for this thy special

Thanksgivings.

cial bounty, beseeching thee to continue thy loving kindness unto us, that our land may yield us her fruits of increase, to thy glory and our comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ For peace and deliverance from our enemies.

O Almighty God, who art a strong tower of defence unto thy servants against the face of their enemies; We yield thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparent dangers wherewith we were compassed. We acknowledge it thy goodness that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them; beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies towards us, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mighty deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ For restoring publick peace at home.

O Eternal God our heavenly Father, who alone makest men to be of one mind in a house, and stillest the outrage of a violent and unruly people; We bless thy holy Name that it hath pleased thee to appease the seditious tumults which have been lately raised up amongst us; most humbly beseeching thee to grant to all of us grace, that we may henceforth obediently walk in thy holy commandments, and leading a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty, may continually offer unto thee our Sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving for these thy mercies towards us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Thanksgivings.

¶ For deliverance from the Plague, or other common sickness.

O Lord God, who hast wounded us for our sins, and consumed us for our transgressions by thy late heavy and dreadful visitation, and now in the midst of judgement remembering mercy, hast redeemed our souls from the jaws of death; We offer unto thy fatherly goodness our selves, our souls and bodies, which thou hast delivered to be a living sacrifice unto thee, alwayes praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of thy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Or this.

WE humbly acknowledge before thee, O most merciful Father, that all the punishments which are threatned in thy law, might justly have fallen upon us by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardness of heart. Yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy upon our weak and unworthy humiliation, to assuage the contagious sickness, wherewith we lately have been sore afflicted, and to restore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings; we offer unto thy divine Majesty the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for such thy preservation and providence over us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.



THE
Collects, Epistles,
AND
Gospels

To be used throughout the Year.

¶ Note, that the Collect appointed for every Sunday, or for any Holiday that hath a Vigil or Eve, shall be said at the Evening Service next before.

The first Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

Almighty God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darkness, and put upon us the armour of light now in the time of this mortal life (in which thy Son Jesus Christ came to visit

Advent Sunday j.

bisit us in great humility;) that in the last day, when he shall come again in his glorious ~~Shall~~, to judge both the quick and dead, we may rise to the life immortal, through him who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, now and ever. Amen.

¶ This Collect is to be repeated every day with the other Collects in Advent, until Christmas-Eve.

The Epistle.

Rom. 13. 8. **O**we no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law. For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thy self. Love worketh no ill to his neighbour, therefore love is the fulfilling of the law. And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed. The night is far spent, the day is at hand; let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light. Let us walk honestly as in the day, not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfill the lusts thereof.

The Gospel.

S. Mat. 21. 1. **W**hen they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then

Advent Sunday j.

then sent Jesus two disciples, saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an asse tyed, and a colt with her : loose them and bring them unto me. And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them ; and straightway he will send them. All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Prophet, saying, Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an asse, and a colt the foale of an asse. And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them, and brought the asse, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon. And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way, others cut down branches from the trees and strewed them in the way. And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the Son of David : blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord, Hosanna in the highest. And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this ? And the multitude said, This is Jesus the Prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. And Jesus went into the temple of God ; and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrowed the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves, and said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer, but ye have made it a den of thieves.

THE

Advent Sunday ij.

The Second Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

Blessed Lord, who hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning; Grant that we may in such wise hear them, read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them, that by patience and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace, and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

Rom. 15. 4. **W**hatsoever things were written aforetime, were written for our learning; that we through patience and comfort of the Scriptures might have hope. Now the God of patience and consolation, grant you to be like-minded one towards another, according to Christ Jesus: That ye may with one mind, and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also received us, to the glory of God. Now I say, That Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision, for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers: And that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy, as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name. And again he saith,
Re-

Advent Sunday ij.

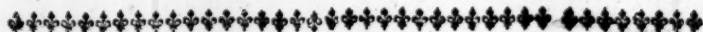
Reioyce, ye Gentiles, with his people. And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles, and laud him, all ye people. And again Esaias saith, There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles, in him shall the Gentiles trust. Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the holy Ghost.

The Gospel.

AND there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity, the sea and the waves roaring; mens hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things, which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. And then shall they see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh. And he spake to them a parable, Behold the fig-tree, and all the trees; When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand. So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. Verily, I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled: heaven and earth shall pass away; but my words shall not pass away.

The

Advent Sunday iij.



The third Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

O Lord Iesu Christ, who at thy first coming didst send thy messenger to prepare thy way before thee; Grant that the ministers and stewards of thy mysteries, may likewise so prepare and make ready thy way, by turning the hearts of the disobedient to the wisdom of the just, that at thy second coming to judge the world, we may be found an acceptable people in thy sight, who livest and reignest with the Father and the holy Spirit, ever one God, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

1 Cor. 4. 1. **L**et a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. Moreover, it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. But with me it is a very small thing, that I should be judged of you, or of mans judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self. For I know nothing by my self, yet am I not hereby justified; but he that judgeth me, is the Lord. Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts; and then shall every man have praise of God.

The

The third Sunday in Advent.

The Gospel.

NOW when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples, and said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another? Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see: The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them. And blessed is he whosoever shall not be offended in me. And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind? But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft rayment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings houses. But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet. For this is he of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

f
S. Math. 11: 2



The fourth Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

O Lord, raise up (we pray thee) thy power, and come among us, and with great might succour us; that whereas through our sins and wickedness, we are sore let and hindered in running the race that

Advent Sunday iv.

is set before us, thy bountifull grace and mercy may speedily help and deliver us, through the satisfaction of thy Sen our Lord; to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

Phil. 4. 4.

REjoyce in the Lord alway, and again, I say, Rejoyce. Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. Be careful for nothing: but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving, let your requests be made known unto God. And the peace of God which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Iesus.

The Gospel.

S. Joh. 1. 19.

This is the record of John, when the Jews sent Priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, Who art thou? And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ. And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he saith, I am not. Art thou that prophet? And he answered, No. Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thy self? He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias: And they which were sent, were of the Pharisees. And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that prophet? John answered them saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not. He it is who coming after me, is preferred before me, whose shoes latchet I am not worthy to unloose. These things were done in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

The



THE
Nativity of our
L O R D,
Or the Birth-day of Christ, commonly
called *Christmas-day*.

The Collect.

A Almighty God, who hast given us thy only begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and as at this time to be bozn of a pure Virgin; Grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit; through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee, and the same Spirit, ever one God, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

GOD, who at sundry times, and in divers manners Heb. 1. 1.
spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, hath in these last dayes spoken unto us by his
p 2 Son,

Christmas-day.

Sen, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds. Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high: Being made so much better than the Angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son? And again, when he bringeth in the first-begotten into the world, he saith, And let all the angels of God worship him. And of the angels, he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire. But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever, a scepter of righteousness is the scepter of thy kingdom. Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. And, Thou Lord in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands. They shall perish, but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment; and as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed; but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

The Gospel.

John 1. 1.

IN the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him, and without him was not any thing made,

Christmas day.

made, that was made. In him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shineth in darkness, and the darkness comprehended it not. There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. The same came for a witness to bear witness of the light, that all men through him might believe. He was not that light, but was sent to bear witness of that light. That was the true light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not. He came unto his own, and his own received him not. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: which were born not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father) full of grace and truth.



S. STEPHENS. day.

The Collect.

GRANT, O Lord, that in all our sufferings here upon earth, for the testimony of thy truth, we may stedfastly look up to heaven, and by faith behold the glory that shall be revealed; and being filled with the Holy Ghost, may learn to love and bless our persecutors by the example of thy first Martyr Saint Stephen.

St. Stephen.

phen, who prayed for his murtherers to thee, O blessed Jesus, who standest at the right hand of God to succour all those that suffer for thee, our only Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

¶ Then shall follow the Collect of the Nativity, which shall be said continually unto New-years Eve.

For the Epistle.

Acts 7-55.

Stephen being full of the holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, and said; Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God. Then they cryed out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord, and cast him out of the city, and stoned him; and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young mans feet, whose name was Saul. And they stoned Stephen calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus receive my spirit. And he kneeled down and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

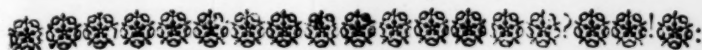
The Gospel.

S. Matth. 23.

34. **B**Ehold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes; and some of them ye shall kill and crucifie; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city; that upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel, unto the blood of Zacharias, son of Barachias, whom ye slew

St. John.

new between the temple and the altar. Verily I say unto you, all these things shall come upon this generation. O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not. Behold your house is left unto you desolate. For I say unto you, ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.



S. John the Evangelists day.

The Collect.

Merciful Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy bright beams of light upon thy Church, that it being enlightened by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Evangelist Saint John, may so walk in the light of thy truth, that it may at length attain to the light of everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

That which was from the beginning, which we ^{1 S. Joh. 1. 1.} have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled of the word of life; (For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us) That which we

S. John.

we haue seen and heard, declare we unto you, that ye also may haue fellowship with us; and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Iesus Christ. And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full. This then is the message which we haue heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all. If we say that we haue fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lye, and do not the truth: But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we haue fellowship one with another, and the blood of Iesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. If we say that we haue no sin, we deceiue our selues, and the truth is not in us. If we confesse our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. If we say that we haue not sinned, we make him a lyar, and his Word is not in us.

The Gospel.

John 21.19. **I**esus said unto Peter, Follow me. Then Peter turning about, seeth the disciple whom Iesus loved, following, which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee? Peter seeing him, saith to Iesus, Lord, and what shall this man do? Iesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? Follow thou me. Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not dye: yet Iesus said not unto him, He shall not dye; but, if I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee: This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things, and we know that his testimony is true. And there are also many other things which Iesus did, the

Innocents.

the which if they should be written every one, I suppose, that even the world it self could not contain the books that should be written.



The Innocents day.

The Collect.

O Almighty God, who out of the mouths of babes and sucklings hast ordained strength, and madeest infants to glorifie thee by their deaths; mortifie and kill all vices in us, and so strengthen us by thy grace, that by the innocency of our lives, and constancy of our faith even unto death, we may glorifie thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle.

I Looked, and lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, Rev. 14. 1.
and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Fathers name written in their foreheads. And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders; and no man could learn that song, but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. These are they which were not defiled with women, for they are virgins: these are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever

I

he

Innocents.

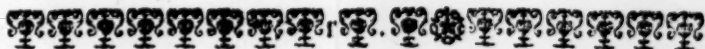
he goeth: these were redeemed from among men, being the first-fruits unto God, and to the Lamb. And in their mouth was found no guile; for they are without fault before the throne of God.

The Gospel.

S. Mat. 2. 13.

The angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young childe, and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word; for Herod will seek the young childe to destroy him. When he arose, he took the young childe, and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt, and was there until the death of Herod; that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt have called my Son. Then Herod when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth; and sent forth and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise-men. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, In Ramia was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

The



The Sunday after Christmas-day..

The Collect.

Almighty God, who hast given us thy only begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and as at this time to be bozn of a pure Virgin; Grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ, who lieth and reigneth with thee, and the same Spirit euer one God, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

Now I say, that the heir as long as he is a childe, Gal 4.1.
differeth nothing from a seruant, though he be lord of all; but is under tutours and governours, until the time appointed of the Father. Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world: But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, to redeem them that were under the law, that we might receiue the adoption of sons. And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. Wherefore thou art no more a seruant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

Sunday after Christmas

The Gospel.

S. Mat. i. 18.

The birth of Iesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Ioseph, (before they came together) she was found with childe of the Holy Ghost. Then Ioseph her husband, being a iust man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away priuily. But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Ioseph thou son of Dauid, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy Wife; for that which is conceived in her, is of the Holy Ghost. And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name Iesus; for he shall save his people from their sins. (Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Behold, a Virgin shall be with childe, and shall bring forth a Son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted, is, God with us.) Then Ioseph being raised from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife: And knew her not till she had brought forth her first-born Son, and he called his name Iesus.

THE

The Circumcision.



The Circumcision of Christ.

The Collect.

Almighty God, who madest thy blessed Son to be circumcised, and obedient to the law for man; Grant us the true circumcision of the Spirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all worldly and carnall lusts, we may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin. Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision onely, or upon the uncircumcision also? For we say, that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness. How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision. And he receiued the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith, which he had yet being uncircumcised; that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also: And the father of circumcision, to them who are not of the circumcision onely, but also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised. For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham or to his seed, through the law, but through

Rom. 4. 8.

The Circumcision.

through the righteousness of faith. For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect.

The Gospel.

S.Luk.2.15.

AND it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. And they came with haste, and found Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger. And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child. And all they that heard it, wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds. But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart. And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them. And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the Angel before he was conceived in the womb.

The same Collect, Epistle and Gospel shall serve for every day after unto the Epiphany.

The

The Epiphany.



The Epiphany, or the manifestation of Christ to the Gentiles.

The Collect..

O God, who by the leading of a star didst manifest
thy onely begotten Son to the Gentiles; Mercifully grant, that we which know thee now by faith, may
after this life have the fruition of thy glorious God-
head, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle

For this cause, I Paul, the prisoner of Iesus Ephes. 3. 1.
Christ for you Gentiles; if ye have heard of the
dispensation of the grace of God, which is given me
to you-ward: how that by revelation he made known
unto me the mystery (as I wrote afore in few words,
whereby when ye read ye may understand my know-
ledge in the mystery of Christ) which in other ages
was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is
now revealed unto his holy Apostles and Prophets by
the Spirit; That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs,
and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in
Christ, by the Gospel: Whereof I was made a mini-
ster, according to the gift of the grace of God given un-
to me by the effectuall working of his power. Unto me,
who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace
given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the
unsearch-

The Epiphany.

unsearchable riches of Christ; and to make all men see, what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ: To the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places, might be known by the Church the manifold wisdom of God, according to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord. In whom we have boldness, and access with confidence by the faith of him.

The Gospel.

S. Mat. 2. 1.

When Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea, in the days of Herod the King, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. When Herod the King had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. And when he had gathered all the chief Priests and scribes of the people together; he demanded of them, where Christ should be born. And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judea: for thus it is written by the Prophet, And thou Bethlehem in the land of Juda, art not the least among the Princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governour that shall rule my people Israel. Then Herod when he had privily called the wise-men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared. And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go, and search diligently for the young child, and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

When

Epiph.Sunday i.

When they had heard the King, they departed; and lo, the star which they saw in the east went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down and worshipped him: And when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts, gold, and frankincense, and myrrhe. And being warned of God in a dream, that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.



The first Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

O Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people which call upon thee, and grant that they may both perceive, and know what things they ought to do, and also may have grace and power faithfully to fulfil the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

I Beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of Rom. 12.1.6
God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice,
holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reason-
able service. And be not conformed to this world;
R but

Epiph. Sunday i.

but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God. For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think, but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith. For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office; so we being many are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.

The Gospel.

S. Luk. 2. 41. **N**OW his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the passover. And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem, after the custom of the feast. And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem, and Joseph and his mother knew not of it. But they supposing him to have been in the company, went a days journey, and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance. And when they found him not, they turned back to Jerusalem, seeking him. And it came to pass that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions. And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers. And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. And he said unto them, How

Epiph.Sunday ij.

How is it, that ye sought me? will ye not that I must be about my fathers business? And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them. And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart. And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man.



The second Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, who dost govern all things in heaven and earth, mercifully hear the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the days of our life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Having then gifts, differing according to the grace Rom. 12. 6. that is given to us, whether prophesie, let us prophesie according to the proportion of faith; or ministry, let us wait on our ministering; or he that teacheth, on teaching; or he that exhorteth, on exhortation; he that giveth let him do it with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with chearfulness. Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil, cleave to that which is good. Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love,

Epiph.Sunday ij.

love, in honour preferring one another : not slothful in business ; fervent in spirit ; serving the Lord ; rejoicing in hope ; patient in tribulation ; continuing instant in prayer ; distributing to the necessity of saints ; given to hospitality. Bless them which persecute you ; bless and curse not. Rejoyce with them that do rejoyce, and weep with them that weep. Be of the same mind one towards another. Bind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate.

The Gospel.

S. John 2. 1.

AND the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee, and the mother of Jesus was there. And both Jesus was called and his disciples to the marriage. And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine : Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee ? mine hour is not yet come. His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it. And there were set there six water-pots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece. Jesus saith unto them, Fill the water-pots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. And he saith unto them, Draw out now and bear unto the governour of the feast. And they bare it. When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was, (but the servants which drew the water knew) the Governour of the feast called the Bridegroom, and saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine, and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse : but thou hast kept the good wine until

Epiph.Sunday iij.

until now. This beginning of miracles did Iesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory, and his disciples believed on him.



The third Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

Almighty and eberlasting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities, stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

BE not wise in your own conceits. Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. Dearly beloved, avenge not your selves, but rather give place unto wrath; for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good. Rom. 12. 16.

The Gospel.

When he was come down from the mountain, S. Matth
great multitudes followed him. And behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord,
if

Epiph. Sunday iij.

if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. And Iesus put forth his hand and touched him, saying, I will, be thou clean. And immediately his leprosie was cleansed. And Iesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man, but go thy way, shew thy self to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded for a testimony unto them. And when Iesus was entred into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion beseeching him, and saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsey, grievously tormented. And Iesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him. The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof; but speak the word only and my servant shall be healed. For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say unto this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doth it. When Iesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no not in Israel. And I say unto you, that many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham and Isaac, and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. And Iesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way, and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self same hour.



The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

O God, who knowest us to be set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that by reason of the frailty of our nature we cannot always stand upright; Grant to us such strength and protection, as may support us in all dangers, and carry us through all temptations, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers; Rom. 13.1.
for there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. For Rulers are not a terrour to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: for he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid, for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doth evil. Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not onely for wrath, but also for conscience sake. For, for this cause pay you tribute also; for they are Gods ministers, attending continually upon this very thing. Render therefore to all their dues; tribute to whom tribute is due, custom to whom custom, fear to whom fear, honour to whom honour.

The

Epiph.Sunday iv.

The Gospel.

S. Mat. 8. 23.

AND when he was entred into a ship, his disciples followed him. And behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves : but he was asleep. And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us, we perish. And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith ? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea, and there was a great calm. But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him ? And when he was come to the other side into the Countrey of the Gergesens, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. And behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus thou Son of God ? art thou come hither to torment us before the time ? And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine, feeding. So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine. And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine : and behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters. And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befalln to the possessed of the devils. And behold the whole city came out to meet Jesus : and when they saw him, they besought him, that he would depart out of their coasts.

The

+++++
+++++
The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

O Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy Church and household continually in thy true Religion, that they, who do lean onely upon the hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore be defended by thy mighty power, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Put on therefore (as the elect of God, holy and beloved) bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, long-suffering, forbearing one another, and forgiving one another; if any man have a quarrel against any; even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. And above all these things, put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness. And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful. Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Iesus, giving thanks to God, and the Father by him. Col. 3. 12.

L

The

Epiph.Sunday vj.

The Gospel.

S.Matth.13.

24.

The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man, which sowed good seed in his field. But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way. But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares? He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest; and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.



The sixth Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

God, whose blessed Son was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil, and make us the sons of God and heirs of eternal life; Grant us, we beseech thee, that having this hope, we may purifie our selves, even as he is pure; that when he shall appear again with power and great glory, we may be made like unto him in his eternal and glorious kingdom,

Epiph.Sunday vj.

dom, where with thee, O Father, and thee, O holy
Ghost, he lieth and reigneth eber one God world
without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

BEhold, what manner of love the Father hath be-
stowed upon us, that we should be called the Sons
of God : therefore the world knoweth us not, because
it knew him not. Beloved, now are we the sons of
God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be :
but we know, that when he shall appear, we shall be
like him : for we shall see him as he is. And every
man that hath this hope in him, purifieth himself,
even as he is pure. Whosoever committeth sin, trans-
gresseth also the law : for sin is the transgression of
the law. And ye know that he was manifested to take
away our sins : and in him is no sin. Whosoever abi-
deth in him sinneth not : whosoever sinneth hath not
seen him, neither known him. Little children, let no
man deceive you : he that doth righteousness is righte-
ous, even as he is righteous. He that committeth sin
is of the devil : for the devil sinneth from the begin-
ning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifest-
ed, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

¹ S. John 3.

The Gospel.

Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo here is
Christ or there : believe it not. For there shall
arise false Christs and false prophets, and shall shew
great signs and wonders ; insomuch that (if it were
possible) they shall deceive the very elect. Behold, I
have told you before. Wherefore, if they shall say
unto

^{S. Matth. 24.}

^{23.}

Septuagesima.

unto you, Behold, he is in the desert, go not forth : behold, he is in the secret chambers, believe it not. For as the lightning cometh out of the east and shineth even unto the west : so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together. Immediately after the tribulation of those days, shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken. And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven : and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.



The Sunday called Septuagesima, or the third Sunday before Lent.

The Collect.

O Lord, we beseech thee favourably to hear the prayers of thy people, that we who are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodness, for the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost ever one God, world without end. Amen.

The

Septuagesima.

The Epistle.

K Now ye not that they which run in a race, run ^{1 Cor. 9 24.} all, but one receiveth the prize? So run that ye may obtain. And every man that striveth for the mastery, is temperate in all things: Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown, but we an incorruptible. I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air: But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection, lest that by any means when I have preached to others, I myself should be a cast-away.

The Gospel.

The kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is ^{S. Mat. 20. 1.} an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the market-place, and said unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise. And about the eleventh hour he went out and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle? They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive. So when even was come, the Lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the

Sexagesima.

the first. And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny. But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more, and they likewise received every man a penny. And when they had received it, they murmured against the good-man of the house, saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day. But he answered one of them and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny? Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last even as unto thee. Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good? So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.



The Sunday called Sexagesima, or the second Sunday before Lent.

The Collect.

O Lord God, who seekest that we put not our trust in any thing that we do; Mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The

Sexagesima.

The Epistle.

YE suffer fools gladly, seeing ye your selves are wise. For ye suffer, if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face. I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak: howbeit, whereinsoever any is bold (I speak foolishly) I am bold also. Are they Hebrews? so am I: are they Israelites? so am I: are they the seed of Abraham? so am I: are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I am more: in labours more abundant; in stripes above measure; in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft. Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one. Thrice was I beaten with rods. Once was I stoned. Thrice I suffered shipwreck. A night and a day I have been in the deep: in journeying often; in perils of waters; in perils of robbers; in perils by mine own countrey-men; in perils by the heathen; in perils in the city; in perils in the wilderness; in perils in the sea; in perils among false brethren; in weariness and painfulness; in watchings often; in hunger and thirst; in fastings often; in cold and nakedness; besides those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, the care of all the Churches. Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not? If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities. The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

2 Cor. 11. 19

The

Sexagesima.

The Gospel.

S. Luke 8.4.

When much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every City, he spake by a parable. A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it. And some fell upon a rock, and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture. And some fell among thorns, and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it. And other fell on good ground and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundred-fold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear let him hear. And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be? And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand. Now the parable is this; The seed is the word of God. Those by the way-side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved. They on the rock, are they, which when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away. And that which fell among thorns, are they, which when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches, and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection. But that on the good ground, are they which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

The



The Sunday called Quinquagesima, or the
next Sunday before Lent.

The Collect.

O Lord, who hast taught us, that all our doings
without charity are nothing worth; Send thy
holy Ghost, and pour into our hearts that most excel-
lent gift of charity, the very bond of peace and of all
vertues, without which whosoever liberty is counted
dead before thee: Grant this for thine onely Son Iesus
Christis sake. Amen.

The Epistle.

Though I speak with the tongues of men and of 1 Cor. 13. 1.
angels, and have not charity, I am become as
sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. And though
I have the gift of prophesie, and understand all myste-
ries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith,
so that I could remoue mountains, and have no chari-
ty, I am nothing. And though I bestow all my goods
to feed the poore, and though I giue my body to be bur-
ned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.
Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity enuieth
not; charity vaunteth not it self, is not puffed up,
doth not behaue it self unseemly, seeketh not her own,
is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil, rejoyceth not
in iniquity, but rejoyceth in the truth; beareth all
things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endu-
reth

Quinquagesima.

reth all things. Charity never faileth, but whether there be propheties, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away. For we know in part, and we prophesie in part. But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away. When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things. For now we see through a glass darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

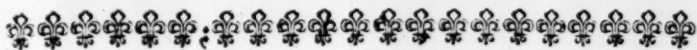
The Gospel.

S. Luke. 18.
31.

Then Jesus took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on. And they shall scourge him, and put him to death; and the third day he shall rise again. And they understood none of these things; and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken. And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way-side begging: And bearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant. And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me. And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, Thou son of David, have mercy

Ashwednesday.

mercy on me. And Iesus stood and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him, saying, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receiue my sight. And Iesus said unto him, Receiue thy sight; thy faith hath saved thee. And immediately he receiued his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people when they saw it, gave praise unto God.



The first day of Lent, commonly called Ashwednesday.

The Collect.

Almighty and euerlasting God, who hatest nothing that thou hast made, and dost forgive the sins of all them that are penitent; Create and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our sins, and acknowledging our wretchedness, may obtain of thee, the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ This Collect is to be read every day in Lent, after the Collect appointed for the day.

For the Epistle.

Turn ye euen to me, saith the Lord, with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning. And rent your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. Who knoweth if he will return, and repent, and leaue a blessing behind

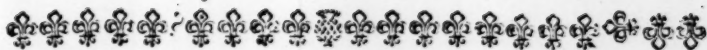
Ashwednesday.

behind him, euen a meat-offering and a drinke-offering unto the Lord your God? Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctifie a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the people, sanctifie the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the childzen, and those that suck the breasts; let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet; let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and giue not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

The Gospel.

S. Mat. 6. 16. **W**hen ye fast, be not as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, they haue their reward. But thou when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face, that thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly. Lay not up for your selues treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal. But lay up for your selues treasures in heauen, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal. For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

The



The first Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

O Lord, who for our sake didst fast forty days and forty nights, Give us grace to use such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the Spirit; we may ever obey thy Godly motions in righteousness and true holiness, to thy honour and glory, who livest and reignest with the Father and the holy Ghost, one God, world without end. Amen

The Epistle.

WE then as workers together with him, beseech you also, that ye receive not the grace of God in vain. (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation,) giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed; but in all things approving our selves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, in stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings; by pureness, by knowledge, by long-suffering, by kindness, by the holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, by the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand, and on the left, by honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report; as deceivers, and yet true; as unknown,

2. Cor. 6. 1.

Lent Sunday j.

known, and yet well known; as dying, and behold we live, as chastened, and not killed; as sorrowful, yet alway rejoycing; as poore, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

The Gospel.

S. Matt. 4. 1. **T**hen was Iesus led up of the spirit into the wilderness, to be tempted of the devil. And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred. And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, and saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thy self down; for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee, and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. Iesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. Again the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; and saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. Then saith Iesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan; for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. Then the devil leaveth him, and behold, angels came and ministered unto him.

The second Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

Almighty God, who seest that we have no power of our selves to help our selves; Keep us both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our souls, that we may be defended from all aduersities which may happen to the body, and from all evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soul, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

WE beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Iesus, that as ye have receiued of us how you ought to walk, and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Iesus. For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication; that every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour; not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God; that no man go beyond, and defraud his brother in any matter, because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you, and testified. For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit. 1. Theſ. 4. 1.

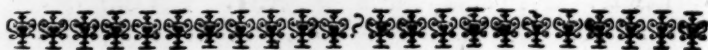
The

Lent Sunday iij.

The Gospel.

S.Ma.15.21.

Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. And behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou Son of David, my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away, for she crieth after us. But he answered and said, I am not sent, but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord help me. But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the childrens bread, and to cast it to dogs. And she said, Truth, Lord; yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters table. Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.



The third Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

WE beseech thee, Almighty God, look upon the hearty desires of thy humble servants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy majesty, to be our defence against all our enemies, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

1. p. 5. 1.

Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children; and walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath

Lent Sunday iij.

hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet-smelling labour. But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named amongst you, as becometh saints; neither slothfulness, nor foolish talking, nor jelling, which are not convenient; but rather giving of thanks. For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ, and of God. Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. Be not ye therefore partakers with them; for ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light; (for the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, and righteousness; and truth) probing what is acceptable unto the Lord. And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprobate them: for it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret. But all things that are reprobated, are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest, is light. Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

The Gospel.

Jesus was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. S. Luke. 11.
And it came to pass when the devil was gone out, ¹⁴ the dumb spake; and the people wondered. But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub, the chief of the devils. And other tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven. But he knowing their

Lent Sunday iij.

their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against it self, is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house, falleth. If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges. But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace; but when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils. He that is not with me, is against me; and he that gathereth not with me, scattereth. When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house, whence I came out. And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished. Then goeth he and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in, and dwell there; and the last state of that man is worse than the first. And it came to pass as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lift up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked. But he said, Yea, rather blessed are they that hear the word of God and keep it.

The



The fourth Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

GRant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that we, who for our evil deeds do worthily deserue to be punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved, through our Lord and Saviour Iesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

TELL me, ye that desire to be under the law, Gal. 4. 21.
do ye not hear the law? For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bond-maid, the other by a free-woman. But he who was of the bond-woman, was born after the flesh; but he of the free-woman was by promise. Which things are an allegory: for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar. For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Ierusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children. But Ierusalem which is above is free; which is the mother of us all. For it is written, Rejoyce thou barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband. Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise. But as then, he that was born after the flesh, persecuted him

Lent Sunday iv.

him that was born after the Spirit; euen so it is now. Rebertheless, what saith the scripture? Cast out the bond-woman and her son; for the son of the bond-woman shall not be heir with the son of the free-woman. So then, brethren, we are not children of the bond-woman, but of the free.

The Gospel.

S. John 6.
1.

Jesus went ower the sea of Galilee, which is the sea of Tiberias. And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased. And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples. And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh. When Jesus then lift up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, whence shall we buy bread that these may eat? (And this he said to proue him; for he himself knew what he would do.) Philip answered him, Two hundred peny-worth of bread is not sufficient for them, that ebery one of them may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peters brother, saith unto him, There is a lad here, which hath fife barley-loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many? And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grasse in the place. So the men sate down, in number about fife thousand. And Jesus took the loaves, and when he had giben thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down, and likewise of the fishes as much as they would. When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

Lent Sunday v.

lost. Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley-loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world.



The fifth Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

WE beseech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to look upon thy people, that by thy great goodness they may be governed and preserved evermore, both in body and soul, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Chris being come an high priest of good things Heb. 9. 11, to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands; that is to say, not of this building; neither by the blood of goats and calves; but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. For if the blood of bulls, and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh; how much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit,

Lent Sunday v.

Spirit, offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serue the liuing God? And for this cause he is the Mediatour of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

The Gospel.

S. John 8.
46.

Iesus said, Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? He that is of God, heareth Gods words; ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God. Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well, that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? Iesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. And I seek not mine own glory; there is one that seeketh and judgeth. Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death. Then said the Jews unto him, now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou saiest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death. Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead: and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thy self? Iesus answered, If I honour my self, my honour is nothing; it is my Father that honoureth me, of whom ye say, that he is your God; yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you; but I know him, and keep his saying. Your Father Abraham rejoiced to see my day,

Sunday before Easter.

day, and he saw it, and was glad. Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple.



The Sunday next before Easter.

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, who of thy tender love towards mankind, hast sent thy Son, our Saviour Jesus Christ, to take upon him our flesh, and to suffer death upon the cross, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility; Mercifully grant that we may both follow the example of his patience, and also be made partakers of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.

Let this mind be in you, which was also in Phil. 2.5. Christ Jesus: who being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: but made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death,

Sunday before Easter.

death, even the death of the cross. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a Name, which is above every name; that at the Name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

The Gospel.

S. Matth.
27. 1.

When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus, to put him to death. And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. Then Judas who had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, saying, I have sinned, in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, it is not lawful for us to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood. And they took counsel, and bought with them the potters field to bury strangers in. Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood unto this day. (Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value, and gave them for the potters field, as the Lord

Sunday before Easter.

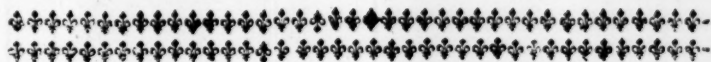
Lord appointed me.) And Iesus stood before the gober-
nour; and the gobernour asked him, saying, Art thou
the King of the Iewes? Iesus said unto him, thou sayest.
And when he was accused of the chief priests and el-
ders, he answered nothing. Then saith Pilate unto
him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness
against thee? And he answered him to never a word,
insomuch that the gobernour marvelled greatly. Now
at that season the gobernour was wont to release unto
the people a prisoner, whom they would. And they
had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas. There-
fore when they were gathered together, Pilate said un-
to them, whom will ye that I release unto you? Ba-
rabbas or Iesus, which is called Christ? For he knew
that for envy they had delibered him. When he was
set down on the judgement seat, his wife sent unto him,
saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man:
for I have suffered many things this day in a dream
because of him. But the chief priests and elders per-
swaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas,
and destroy Iesus. The gobernour answered and said
unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I re-
lease unto you? They said Barabbas. Pilate saith
unto them, What shall I do then with Iesus, which is
called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be cru-
cified. And the gobernour said, Why, what evil hath
he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him
be crucified. When Pilate saw that he could prevail
nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took
water, and washed his hands before the multitude, say-
ing, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see
ye to it. Then answered all the people, and said, His
blood be on us, and on our children. Then released
he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged

Sunday before Easter.

Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified. Then the soldiers of the governour took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers. And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe. And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, king of the Jews. And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head. And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucifie him. And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his crosse. And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull, they gave him vineger to drinke, mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drinke. And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled, which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots. And sitting down they watched him there; and set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS. Then were there two thieves crucified with him: one on the right hand, and another on the left. And they that passed by, rebiled him, wagging their heads, and saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thy self: if thou be the son of God, come down from the crosse. Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the Scribes and elders, said, He saved others, himself he cannot save: if he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the crosse, and we will believe him. He trusted in God; let him deliver

Munday before Easter.

liber him now if he will have him: for he said, I am the son of God. The Thieves also which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth. Now from the sixth hour there was darknes over all the land, unto the ninth hour. And about the ninth hour, Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama labachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? Some of them that stood there, when they heard that, said, This man calleth for Elias. And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge and filled it with vineger, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink. The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him. Jesus when he had cried again with a loud voice yielded up the ghost. And behold, the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom, and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent, and the graves were opened, and many bodies of saints which slept, arose, and came out of the graves, after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many. Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earth-quake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the son of God.



Munday before Easter.

For the Epistle.

VWho is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious

Munday befor Easter.

ous in his apparel, travelling in the greatnes of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the wine-fat? I have troden the wine-press alone, and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury, and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. And I looked and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me, and my fury it upheld me. And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth. I will mention the loving kindnes of the Lord, and the praises of the Lord, according to all that the Lord hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness towards the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them, according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving kindnes. For he said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie: so he was their Saviour. In all their affliction, he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love, and in his pity he redeemed them, and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. But they rebelled, and despised his holy Spirit, therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them. Then he remembered the days of old, Moses and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? Where is he that put his holy Spirit within him? that led them by the right hand of Moses, with his glorious arm, dividing the

the

Munday before Easter.

the water before them, to make himself an everlasting Name? That led them through the deep as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble? as a beast goeth down into the valley, the spirit of the Lord caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people to make thy self a glorious Name. Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness, and of thy Glory: Where is thy zeal, and thy strength, the sounding of thy bowels, and of thy mercies towards me? are they restrained? Doubtless thou art our Father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O Lord, art our Father, our redeemer, thy Name is from everlasting. O Lord, Why hast thou made us to erre from thy waies? and hardened our heart from thy fear? Return for thy servants sake, the tribes of thine inheritance. The people of thy holiness have possessed it but a little while: our adversaries have troden down thy sanctuary. We are thine, thou never barest rule over them; they were not called by thy Name.

The Gospel.

After two dayes was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the Scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death. But they said, Not on the feast-day, lest there be an uprore of the people. And being in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman, having an alabaſter-box of ointment of spikenard, very precious, and she brake the box, and poured it on his head. And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said Why was this waſt of the ointment made? For it might

S. Mar. 14. 1.

Munday before Easter.

might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor: and they murmured against her. And Jesus said, Let her alone, why trouble you her? she hath wrought a good work on me. For ye have the poor with you alwayes, and whensoever ye will, ye may do them good: but me ye have not alwayes. She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying. Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her. And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them. And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him. And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare, that thou mayest eat the passover? And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him. And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the good-man of the house, The master saith, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? And he will shew you a large upper room furnished, and prepared, there make ready for us. And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover. And in the evening he cometh with the twelve. And as they sat, and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, one of you which eateth with me, shall betray me. And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him, one by one, Is it I? and another said, Is it I? And

Munday before Easter.

And he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve that dippeth with me in the dish. The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but wo to that man by whom the son of man is betrayed: good were it for that man if he had never been born. And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: This is my body. And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it. And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many. Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, untill that day I drink it new in the kingdom of God. And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives. And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written. I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered. But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee. But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I. And Jesus saith unto him: Verily I say unto thee, that this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all. And they came to a place which was named Gethsemani, and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray. And he taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy, and saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death, tarry ye here, and watch. And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed, that if it were possible the hour might pass from

Munday before Easter.

from him. And he said, Abba, Father ; All things are possible unto thee ; take away this cup from me : nevertheless, not what I will, but what thou wilt. And he cometh and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou : couldest not thou watch one hour ? Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation : the spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak. And again he went away, and prayed and spake the same words. And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy) neither wist they what to answer him. And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now and take your rest : it is enough, the hour is come ; Behold the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. Rise up, let us go : lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand. And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas ; one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords, and staves, from the chief Priests, and the Scribes, and the Elders. And he that betrayed him, had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he, take him, and lead him away safely. And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, and kissed him. And they laid their hands on him, and took him. And one of them that stood by, drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high Priest, and cut off his ear. And Jesus answered, and said unto them, Are ye come out as against a thief, with swords and with staves, to take me ? I was daily with you in the temple, teaching, and ye took me not : but the Scriptures must be fulfilled. And they all forsook him, and fled.
And

Munday before Easter.

And there followed him a certain young man having a linen cloth cast about his naked body, and the young men laid hold on him. And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked. And they led Jesus away to the high Priest, and with him were assembled all the chief Priests, and the Elders, and the Scribes; and Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high Priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire: and the chief Priests, and all the counsel sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death, and found none. For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together. And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three dayes, I will build another made without hands. But neither so did their witness agree together. And the high Priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying. Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee? But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high Priest asked him and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed? And Jesus said, I am; and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses? ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death. And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophecy; and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands. And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the

D

maids

Tuesday before Easter.

maids of the high Priests; and when he saw Peter warming himself, he looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth. But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch, and the cock crew. And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them. And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them, for thou art a Galilean, and thy speech agreeth thereto. But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak. And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.



Tuesday before Easter.

For the Epistle.

Jai. 50. 5. **T**he Lord God hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. For the Lord God will help me, therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed. He is near that justifieth me, who will contend with me? Let us stand

Tuesday before Easter.

stand together; who is mine aduersary? let him come near to me. Behold, the Lord God will help me; who is he that shall condemn me? Lo, they all shall wax old as a garment: the moth shall eat them up. Who is among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voyce of his seruant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the Name of the Lord, and stay upon his God. Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass your selues about with sparks; walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye haue of mine hand, ye shall lie down in sorrow.

The Gospel.

AND straightway in the morning, the chief priests S. Mar. 15. 1.
held a consultation with the elders and scribes, and the whole council, and bound Iesus, and carried him away, and delibered him to Pilate. And Pilate asked him, Art thou the king of the Jews? And he answering, said unto him, Thou saiest it. And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee. But Iesus yet answered nothing: so that Pilate marvelled. Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner; whomsoever they desired. And there was one named Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection. And the multitude crying aloud, began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them. But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the king of the Jews? (For he knew that the chief priests had

10 2 delibered

Tuesday before Easter.

delibered him for enby) But the chief priests mobed the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. And Pilate answered, and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call the king of the Jews? and they cried out again, Crucifie him. Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? and they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucifie him. And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delibered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified. And the souldiers led him away into the hall, called Pretorium; and they call together the whole band. And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head. And began to salute him, Hail king of the Jews. And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees, worshipped him. And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucifie him. And they compel one Simon a Cyrenean, who passed by, coming out of the countrey, the father of Alexander, and Rufus, to bear his cross. And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, the place of a skull. And they gave him to drink, wine mingled with myrre; but he received it not. And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take. And it was the third hour, and they crucified him. And the superscription of his accusation was written ober, THE KING OF THE JEWS. And with him they crucifie two thieves, the one on his right hand, and the other on his left. And the Scripture was fulfilled, which saith
And

Tuesday before Easter.

And he was numbred with the transgressors. And they that passed by, railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thy self, and come down from the crosse. Likewise also the chief priests mocking, said among themselves, with the scribes, He saved others, himself he cannot save. Let Christ the king of Israel descend now from the crosse, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him, reviled him. And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land, until the ninth hour. And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias. And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down. And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost. And the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom. And when the centurion which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

Wednesday



Wednesday before Easter.

The Epistle.

Heb. 9. 16. **W**here a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator: for a testament is of force after men are dead; otherwise it is of no strength at all whilst the testator liveth. Whereupon, neither the first testament was dedicated without blood: For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people, according to the law, he took the blood of calves, and of goats, with water and scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book and all the people, saying, This is the blood of the testament, which God hath enjoined unto you. Moreover, he sprinkled likewise with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry. And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission. It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true, but into heaven it self, now to appear in the presence of God for us; nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others: for then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world; but now once in the

Wednesday before Easter.

the end of the world, hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgement: so Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him, shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

The Gospel.

NOW the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, S. Luke 14. which is called the passover. And the chief Priests, and Scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people. Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. And he went his way, and communed with the chief Priests, and captaines, how he might betray him unto them. And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money. And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them, in the absence of the multitude. Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed. And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat. And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare? And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water, follow him into the house where he entresth in. And ye shall say unto the good-man of the house, The master saith unto thee, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished; there make ready. And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover. And when the hour was come, he sat down and the twelve Apostles with him.

Munday before Easter.

him. And he said unto them, with desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer. For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among your selves. For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, untill the kingdom of God shall come. And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body, which is given for you, this do in remembrance of me. Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you. But behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me, is with me on the table. And truly the son of man goeth as it was determined; but wo unto that man, by whom he is betrayed. And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing. And there was also strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them, and they that exercise authority upon them, are called benefactors. But ye shall not be so; but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? But I am among you, as he that serveth. Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations. And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my father hath appointed unto me; that ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sit

Wednesday before Easter.

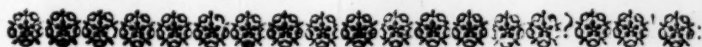
list you as wheat : but I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not ; and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren, And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee both into prison and to death. And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me. And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing ? And they said, Nothing. Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip : and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one. For I say unto you, that this that is written, must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors : for the things concerning me have an end. And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough. And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives, and his disciples also followed him. And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray, that ye enter not into temptation. And he was withdrawn from them about a stones cast, and kneeled down, and prayed, saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me : nevertheless, not my will but thine be done. And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him. And being in an agony, he prayed more earnestly ; and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground. And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow, and said unto them, Why sleep ye ? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. And while he yet spake, behold, a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew
near

Wednesday before Easter.

near unto Iesus to kisse him. But Iesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kisse? When they who were about him, saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord shall we smite with the sword? And one of them smote the servant of the high Priest, and cut off his right ear. And Iesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him. Then Iesus said unto the chief Priests, and captains of the temple, and the Elders who were come to him, Be ye come out as against a thief, with swords and staves? When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness. Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high Priests house, and Peter followed afar off. And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them. But a certain maid beheld him, as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him. And he denied him, saying, Woman I know him not. And after a little while another saw him, and said Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Yea, I am not. And about the space of one hour after, another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him; for he is a Galilean. And Peter said, Yea I know not what thou sayest. And immediately while he yet spake, the cock crew. And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter; and Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And Peter went out and wept bitterly. And the men that held Iesus mocked him, and smote him. And when they had blind-folded him, they struck him on the

Thursday before Easter.

the face, and asked him, saying, Prophecy, who is it that smote thee? And many other things blasphemously spake they against him. And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people, and the chief Priests, and the Scribes came together, and led him into their counsel, saying, Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, you will not believe. And if I also ask you, you will not answer me, nor let me go. Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God? Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am. And they said, What need we any further witness? for we our selves have heard of his own mouth.



Thursday before Easter.

The Epistle.

In this that I declare unto you, I praise you not ; ^{1 Cor. xi. 17} that you come together not for the better, but for the worse. For first of all, when ye come together in the Church, I hear that there be divisions among you, and I partly believe it. For there must be also heresies among you, that they who are approved, may be made manifest among you. When ye come together therefore into one place, this is not to eat the Lords supper: For in eating, every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken. What, have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the Church of God, and shame them that have

Thursday before Easter.

have not? What shall I say to you? Shall I praise you in this? I praise you not: For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, that the Lord Jesus, the same night in which he was betrayed, took bread; and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat, this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lords death till he come. Wherefore, whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord. But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For he that eateth, and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lords body. For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep. For if we would judge our selves, we should not be judged. But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world. Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another. And if any man hunger, let him eat at home: that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest will I set in order when I come.

The Gospel.

St Luk. xxiii.
1.

The whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate. And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cesar, saying, that he him-
self

Thursday before Easter.

self is Christ a king. And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou saiest it. Then said Pilate to the chief priests, and to the people, I finde no fault in this man. And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place. When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilean. And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herods jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself was also at Jerusalem at that time. And when Herod saw Iesus, he was exceeding glad, for he was desirous to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him, and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him. Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing. And the chief priests, and Scribes stood and vehemently accused him. And Herod with his men of war set him at naught, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate. And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together; for before they were at enmity between themselves. And Pilate when he had called together the chief priests, and the rulers, and the people, said unto them, He have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people, and behold, I having examined him before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof you accuse him: No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him, and lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him: I will therefore chastise him, and release him. For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast. And they cryed out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas: (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder was
cast

Thursday before Easter.

cast in prison) Pilate therefore willing to release Jesus, spake again to them. But they cried, saying, Crucifie him, crucifie him. And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him and let him go. And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified: And the voices of them, and of the chief priests prevailed. And Pilate gave sentence, that it should be as they required. And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will. And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon a Cirenian, coming out of the countrey, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus. And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, who also bewailed and lamented him. But Jesus turning unto them, said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for your selves, and for your children. For behold, the daies are coming, in which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us. For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry? And there were also two other malefactors led with him to be put to death. And when they were come to the place which is called Calvary, there they crucified him; and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots, And the people stood beholding; and the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others, let him save himself, if he be Christ the chosen of

Thursday before Easter.

of God. And the souldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar, and saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thy self. And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greeke, and Latine, and Hebrew, **THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.** And one of the malefactors, which were hanged, railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thy self, and us. But the other answering, rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds, but this man hath done nothing amiss. And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise. And it was about the sixth hour. And there was a darkness over all the earth, until the ninth hour. And the sun was darkned, and the vail of the Temple was rent in the midst. And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit; and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things that were done, smote their breasts, and returned. And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

Good



Good Friday.

The Collects.

ALmighty God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family, for which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the crosse, who now lieth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. Amen.

ALmighty and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified; Receive our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee for all estates of men in thy holy Church, that every member of the same in his vocation and ministry, may truly and godly serve thee, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

O Merciful God, who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted and live; Have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Hereticks, and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word; and so fetch them home, blessed Lord, to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one Shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who lieth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, one God, world without end. Amen.

The

Good Friday.

The Epistle.

The law having a shadow of good things to come, Heb. 10. 1.
and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually, make the comers thereunto perfect: for then would they not have ceased to be offered: because that the worshippers once purged, should have had no more conscience of sins. But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins every year. For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins: Wherefore when he cometh into the world he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldst not, but a body hast thou prepared me: In burnt-offerings, and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure: Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me) to do thy will, O God. Above, when he said, Sacrifice and offering, and burnt-offerings, and offering for sin thou wouldst not, neither hadst pleasure therein, which are offered by the law: Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. By the which will we are sanctified, through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. And every priest standeth daily ministering, and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices which can never take away sins. But this man after he had offered one sacrifice for sins, for ever sat down on the right hand of God; from henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his foot-stool. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified: Whereof the holy Ghost also is a witness to us: For after that he had said before, This is the covenant that I will make with them after those
R Days

Good Friday.

days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their mindes will I write them; and their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin. Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, by a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the vail, that is to say, his flesh: And having an high Priest over the house of God; let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering: (for he is faithful that promised) And let us consider one another to provoke unto love, and to good works; not forsaking the assembling of our selves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

The Gospel.

S. John 19.
1. **P**ilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him. And the souldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe, and said, Hail king of the Jews: And they smote him with their hands. Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him. Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man. When the chief Priests therefore, and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucifie him, crucifie him. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucifie him: for I finde no fault in him. The Jews answered,

Good Friday.

swered him, We have a law, and by our law, he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid; and went again into the judgement hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer. Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucifie thee, and have power to release thee? Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin. And from thence forth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cryed out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cæsars friend: Whosoever maketh himself a king, speaketh against Cæsar. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and late down in the judgement-seat, in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your king. But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucifie him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucifie your king? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cæsar. Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified: and they took Jesus and led him away. And he bearing his cross, went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgortha: Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst. And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and

Good Friday.

it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latine. Then said the chief priest of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The king of the Jews; but that he said, I am the king of the Jews. Pilate answered, What I have written, I have written. Then the souldiers, when they had crucified Iesus, took his garments, (and made four parts, to every souldier a part) and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woben from the top throughout. They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the Scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my rayment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the souldiers did. Now their stood by the crosse of Iesus, his mother and his mothers siter, Mary, the wife of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalen. When Iesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son. Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother. And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home. After this, Iesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst. Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth. When Iesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost. The Jews therefore because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the crosse on the sabbath-day (for that sabbath-day was an high day) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. Then came the souldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. But when they came to Ie-
sus

Easter Even.

lus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs. But one of the souldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. For these things were done that the Scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. And again, another Scripture saith, They shall look on him, whom they pierced.



Easter Even.

The Collect.

GRANT, O Lord, that as we are baptized into the death of thy blessed Son our Saviour Iesus Christ; so by continual mortifying our corrupt affections, we may be buried with him, and that through the grave, and gate of death we may pass to our joyful resurrection, for his merits, who dyed, and was buried, and rose again for us, thy son Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The

Easter Even.

The Epistle.

1 S. Pet. 3.
17.

It is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well-doing, than for evil-doing. For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust; (that he might bring us to God) being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit: By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison; which sometime were disobedient, when once the long-suffering of God waited in the dayes of Noah, while the ark was a preparing; wherein few, that is, eight souls, were saved by water. The like figure whereunto, even baptism, doth also now save us, (not the putting away the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience towards God) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ: Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God, angels, and authorities, and powers being made subject unto him.

The Gospel.

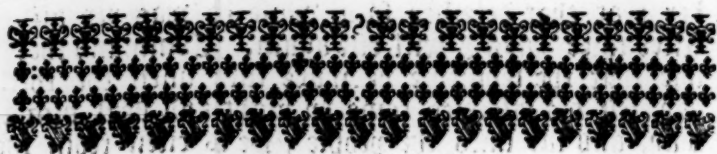
S. Matth.
27. 57.

When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus disciple. He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered. And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock; and he rolled a great stone to the doore of the sepulchre, and departed. And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre. Now the next day that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came

Easter Even.

came together unto Pilate, saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again. Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first. Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch, go your way, make it as sure as you can. So they went and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

Easter



Easter day.

¶ At Morning Prayer, instead of the Psalm, O
come let us, &c. these Anthems shall be sung
or said.

1 Cor. 5. 7. **C**hrist our passover is sacrificed for us : therefore
let us keep the feast. Not with the old leaven,
neither with the leaven of malice and wicked-
ness : but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and
truth.

Rom. 6. 9. **C**hrist being raised from the dead dieth no more :
death hath no more dominion over him. For in
that he died, he died unto sin once : but in that he
liveth, he liveth unto God. Likewise reckon ye also
your selves to be dead indeed unto sin : but alive unto
God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

1 Cor. 15. 20 **C**hrist is risen from the dead : and become the first-
fruits of them that slept. For since by man came
death : by man came also the resurrection of the dead.
For as in Adam all die : even so in Christ shall all be
made alive.

Glorp

Easter Day.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

Answer.

As it was in the beginning, is now and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

The Collect.

A Almighty God, who through thine onely begotten Son Iesus Christ, hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life; We humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace preventing us, thou dost put into our minds good desires; so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect, through Iesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee, and the holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth: For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. When Christ who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. Mortifie therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleannels, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry: For which things sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience. In the which ye also walked sometime when ye lived in them. Col. 3.

S

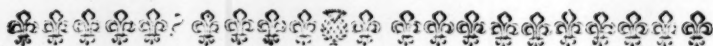
The

Easter Munday.

The Gospel.

S. Joh. 20. 1.

The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalen early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. Then she runneth and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple whom Iesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him. Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre. So they ran both together, and the other disciple did out-run Peter, and came first to the sepulchre; and he stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying, yet went he not in. Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie; and the napkin that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by it self. Then went in also that other disciple which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw and believed. For as yet they knew not the Scripture, that he must rise again from the dead. Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.



Munday in Easter Week.

The Collect.

Almighty God, who through thy only begotten Son Iesus Christ, hast overcome death, and opened unto
to

Easter Monday.

to us the gate of everlasting life: We humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace preventing us, thou dost put into our minds good desires, so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost ever one God, world without end. Amen.

For the Epistle.

Peter opened his mouth, and said, of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons; but in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ (he is Lord of all) That word (I say) you know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached: How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the holy Ghost, and with power, who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did, both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem, whom they slew, and hanged on a tree: Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly; not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he arose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he who was ordained of God, to be the judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his Name, whosoever believeth in him, shall receive remission of sins.

Acts 10. 34.

Easter Munday.

The Gospel.

S. Luke 24.
13.

BEhold two of his disciples went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs. And they talked together of all these things which had happened. And it came to pass, that while they communed together, and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them. But their eyes were holden, that they should not know him. And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk and are sad? And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering, said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days? And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, who was a prophet mighty in deed and word, before God and all the people: And how the chief priests, and our rulers delibered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. But we trusted that it had been he, who should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done, Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, who were early at the sepulchre; and when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive. And certain of them who were with us, went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said; but him they saw not. Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken: ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? And beginning

Easter Tuesday.

ning at Boses, and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the Scriptures, the things concerning himself. And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went; and he made as though he would have gone further. But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us, for it is towards evening, and the day is far spent: and he went in to tarry with them. And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them. And their eyes were opened, and they knew him, and he vanished out of their sight. And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the Scriptures? And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.



Tuesday in Easter VWeek.

The Collect.

A Almighty God, who through thy only begotten Son Jesus Christ hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life; We humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace preventing us, thou doest put into our minds good desires, so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with

Easter Tuesday.

with thee, and the holy Ghost, eber one God world without end. Amen.

For the Epistle.

Acts 13. 26. **M**EN, and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent. For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath-day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him. And though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain. And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre. But God raised him from the dead: And he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the people. And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the fathers, God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again, as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David. Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thine holy one to see corruption. For David after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption: He it known unto you therefore, men, and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the

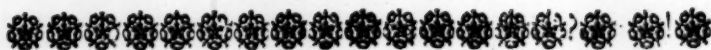
Easter Tuesday.

the forgiveness of sins : And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in the prophets: Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish : for I work a work in your days, a work which you shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

The Gospel.

Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith S. Luke 24. 36. unto them, Peace be unto you. But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit. And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled, and why do thoughts arise in your hearts? Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I my self: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have. And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet. And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat? And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an hony-comb. And he took it, and did eat before them. And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses and in the prophets, and in the psalms concerning me. Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the Scriptures, and said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day; and that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his Name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. And ye are witnesses of these things.

The



The first Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Almighty Father, who hast given thine onely Son to die for our sins, and to rise again for our justification; Grant us so to put away the leaven of malice and wickedness, that we may alway serue thee in pureness of liuing and truth, through the merits of the same thy Son Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

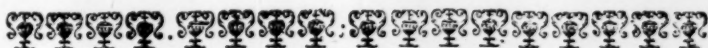
1 S. Joh. 5. 4. **W**hatsoever is born of God overcometh the world; and this is the victorie that overcometh the world; eue our faith. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that beliebeth that Iesus is the Son of God? This is he that came by water and blood, euen Iesus Christ; not by water onely, but by water and blood: and it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth. For there are three that bear record in heauen, the Father, the Word, and the holy Ghost: and these three are one. And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one. If we receiue the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God, which he hath testified of his Son. He that beliebeth on the Son of God, hath the witness in himself: he that beliebeth not God, hath made him a liar,

Easter Sunday II.

liar, because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life; and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son hath life, and he that hath not the Son hath not life.

The Gospel.

The same day at evening, being the first day of the S. John 20,
week, when the doors were shut, where the disci- 19.
ples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus
and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be
unto you. And when he had so said, he shewed unto
them his hands and his side. Then were the disciples
glad when they saw the Lord. Then said Jesus to
them again, Peace be unto you: As my father hath
sent me, even so send I you. And when he had said
this, he breathed on them and saith unto them, Receive
ye the holy Ghost. Whosoever sins ye remit, they are
remitted unto them; and whosoever sins ye retain,
they are retained.



The second Sunday after Easter..

The Collect.

Almighty God, who hast given thine onely Son
to be unto us both a sacrifice for sin, and also an
ensample of godly life; Give us grace that we may
always most thankfully receive that his inestimable
benefit, and also daily endeavour our selves to follow
the

Easter Sunday II.

the blessed steps of his most holy life, through the same
Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

1 S. Pet. 2, 19

This is thank-worthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. For what glory is it, if when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? But if when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently; this is acceptable with God. For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps: Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth: Who when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously: Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we being dead to sins should live unto righteousness; by whose stripes ye were healed. For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd, and Bishop of your souls.

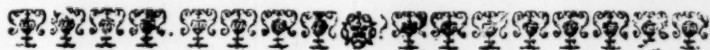
The Gospel.

S. Joh. 10,
21.

Iesus said, I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth; and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have

Easter Sunday III.

have which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.



The third Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Almighty God, who bestest to them that be in error the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness; Grant unto all them that are admitted into the fellowship of Christs religion, that they may eschew those things that are contrary to their profession, and follow all such things as are agreeable to the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

Dearely beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; having your conversation honest among the Gentiles; that whereas they speak against you as evil doers, they may by your good works which they shall behold, glorifie God in the day of visitation. Submit your selves to every ordinance of man for the Lords sake, whether it be to the King, as supreme; or unto governours, as unto them that are sent by him, for the punishment of evil doers, and for the praise of them that do well. For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:

1 S. Pet. 2,
11.

Easter Sunday III.

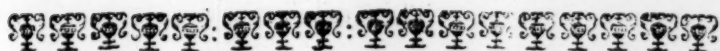
as free, and not using your liberty for a cloak of maliciousness; but as the servants of God. Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the King.

The Gospel.

S. John 16,
16.

Jesus said to his disciples, A little while and ye shall not see me; and again, a little while and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father. Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while and ye shall not see me; and again, a little while and ye shall see me; and Because I go to the Father? They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith. Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among your selves, of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me; and again, a little while and ye shall see me? Verily, verily I say unto you, that ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. A woman when she is in travail, hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world. And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

The



The fourth Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

O Almighty God, who alone canst order the unruly wills and affections of sinful men; Grant unto thy people, that they may love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou dost promise, that so among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, where true joys are to be found, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Every good gift, and every perfect gift is from S. Jam, i. 17.
above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kinde of first-fruits of his creatures. Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath; for the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls.

The

Easter Sunday V.

The Gospel.

S. Joh. 16, 5.

Jesus said unto his disciples, Now I go my way to him that sent me, and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou? But because I have said these things unto you sorrow hath filled your heart. Nevertheless, I tell you the truth, it is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgement: Of sin; because they believe not on me: Of righteousness; because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more: Of judgement; because the prince of this world is judged. I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot hear them now. Howbeit, when he, the Spirit of truth is come, he will guide you into all truth; for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak, and he will shew you things to come. He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. All things that the Father hath, are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.



The fifth Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

O Lord, from whom all good things do come; Grant
thys humble servants, that by thy holy inspi-
ration

Easter Sunday V.

ration we may think those things that be good, and by thy merciful guiding may perform the same, through our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

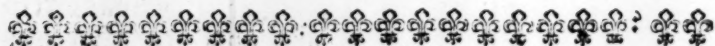
BE ye doers of the word, and not hearers onely, de. S. Jam. 1, 22. Receiuing your own selues. For if any be a hearer of the word and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass. For he beholderh himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein; he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed. If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this mans religion is vain. Pure religion, and undefiled before God and the Father, is this; To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

The Gospel.

Verily, verily I say unto you, S. John 16, Whatsoever ye shall 23. ask the Father in my Name, he will give it you. 23. Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: Ask, and ye shall receiue, that your joy may be full. These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs; the time cometh when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father. At that day ye shall ask in my Name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you, for the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have

Ascension Day.

have believed that I came out from God. I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: Again, I leave the world, and go to the Father. His disciples said unto him: Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb. Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God. Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe: Behold the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation; but he of good cheer, I have overcome the world.



The Ascension Day.

The Collect.

GRant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that like as we do believe thy onely begotten Son our Lord Jesus Christ to have ascended into the heavens; so we may also in heart and mind thither ascend, and with him continually dwell, who liveth and reigneth with thee, and the holy Ghost, one God, world without end. Amen.

For

Ascension Day.

For the Epistle.

The former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, Acts 1. 1.
of all that Iesus began both to do and teach, until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the holy Ghost had given commandments unto the Apostles whom he had chosen. To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion, by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God: And being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of me. For John truly baptized with water, but ye shall be baptized with the holy Ghost not many days hence. When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel? And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times, or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. But ye shall receive power after that the holy Ghost is come upon you; and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up, and a cloud received him out of their sight. And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven, as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? This same Iesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner, as ye have seen him go into heaven.

Sunday after Ascension.

The Gospel.

S. Mark. 16.
14.

Iesus appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized, shall be saved; but he that believeth not, shall be damned. And these signs shall follow them that believe: In my Name shall they cast out devils, they shall speak with new tongues, they shall take up serpents, and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. And they went forth and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs following.



Sunday after Ascension day.

The Collect.

O God the King of glory, who hast exalted thine only Son Iesus Christ with great triumph unto thy kingdom in heaven; We beseech thee leave us not comfortless; but send to us thine holy Ghost to comfort us, and exalt us unto the same place whither our
our

Sunday after Ascension day.

our Saviour Christ is gone before, who lieth and reigneth with thee, and the holy Ghost, one God, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

The end of all things is at hand; be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer. And above all things have fervent charity among your selves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins. Use hospitality one to another without grudging. As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God: If any man minister, let him do it, as of the ability which God giveth, that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. 1. S. 4. 7.

The Gospel.

When the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning. These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended. They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doth God service. And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me; but these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. S. John 15. 26. and part of the 16 Chapter.

Whitsunday.

The Collect.

GOD, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit; Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Iesus our Saviour, who lieth and reigneth with thee, in the unity of the same Spirit, one God world without end. Amen.

For the Epistle.

Acts 2.1.

When the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. And there appeared unto them cloven tongues, like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them: And they were all filled with the holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues as the Spirit gave them utterance. And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven. Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language. And

Whitsunday.

And they were all amazed, and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak, Galileans? And how hear we every man in our own tongue wherein we were born? Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus and Asia, Phrygia, and Pamphilia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya, about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and Proselytes, Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

The Gospel.

Iesus said unto his disciples, If ye love me keep my S. John 14.
commandments. And I will pray the Father, and 15.
he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; even the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him; but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. I will not leave you comfortless; I will come to you. Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also. At that day ye shall know, that I am in my Father, and you in me, and I in you. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me; and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest my self to him. Judas saith unto him, (not Iscariot) Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thy self unto us, and not unto the world? Iesus answered, and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. He that

Whitsun Munday.

that loveth me not, keepeth not my sayings: and the word which you hear, is not mine; but the Father which sent me. These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you. But the Comforter, which is the holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I. And now I have told you before it come to pass, that when it is come to pass ye might believe. Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me. But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do.



Munday in Whitsun Week.

The Collect.

O God, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit; Grant us by the same Spirit to have right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoice in his holy comfort, through the merits of
Christ

V Whitfun Munday.

Christ Iesu our Saviour, who lieth and reigneth with thee, in the unitie of the same Spirit, one God world without end. Amen.

For the Epistle.

Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth Acts 10, 34.
I perceibe that God is no respecter of persons ; but in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Iesus Christ (he is Lord of all) That word, I say, you know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached : how God anointed Iesus of Nazareth with the holy Ghost and with power, who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil : for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did, both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem ; whom they slew and hanged on a tree : him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly ; not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God ; even to us who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his Name whosoever believeth in him, shall receive remission of sins. While Peter yet spake these words, the holy Ghost fell on all them who heard the word. And they of the circumcision who believed, were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the holy Ghost. For they heard them

Whitsun Tuesday.

them speak with tongues, and magnifie God. Then answered Peter, Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, who have received the holy Ghost as well as we? And he commanded them to be baptized in the Name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

The Gospel.

S. John 3.
16.

GOD so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him, should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world, but that the world through him might be saved. He that believeth on him, is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the Name of the only begotten Son of God. And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For every one that doth evil, hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deed should be reproved. But he that doth truth, cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.



Tuesday in Whitsun Week.

The Collect.

GOD, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people by sending to them the light of thy

Whitſun Tueſday.

thy holy Spirit; Grant us by the ſame Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Chriſt Jeſu our Saviour, who lieth, and reigneth with thee in the unity of the ſame Spirit, one God world without end. Amen.

For the Epistle.

When the Apoſtles who were at Jeruſalem, heard Acts 8. 14. that Samaria had received the word of God, they ſent unto them Peter and John; who when they were come down, prayed for them, that they might receive the holy Ghoſt. (For as yet he was fallen upon none of them: onely they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jeſus) Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the holy Ghoſt.

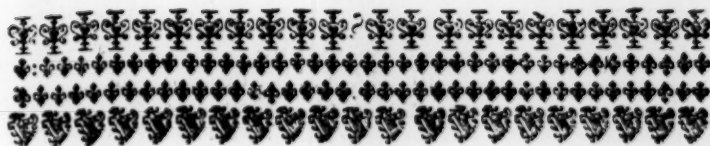
The Goſpel.

Verily, verily I ſay unto you, he that entreth S. Joh. 10. 1. not by the dooz into the ſheepfold, but climbeth up ſome other way, the ſame is a thief and a robber. But he that entreth in by the dooz, is the ſhepherd of the ſheep. To him the porter openeth; and the ſheep hear his voice, and he calleth his own ſheep by name, and leadeth them out. And when he putteth forth his own ſheep, he goeth before them, and the ſheep follow him; for they know his voice. And a ſtranger will they not follow; but will flee from him; for they
f know

Whitsun Tuesday.

know not the voice of strangers. This parable spake Jesus unto them : but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them. Then said Jesus unto them again ; Verily, verily I say unto you, I am the dooz of the sheep. All that euer came before me are thiebes and robbers ; but the sheep did not hear them. I am the dooz ; by me if any man enter in, he shall be sated, and shall go in and out, and finde pasture. The thief cometh not but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy : I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

Trinity



Trinity Sunday.

The Collect.

Almighty, and eberlasting God, who hast giben unto us thy seruants grace by the confession of a true faith, to acknowledge the glory of the eternal Trinity, and in the power of the diuine Majestie to worship the Unity; We beseech thee, that thou wouldst keep us stedfast in this faith, and evermore defend us from all aduersities, who liuest, and reignest one God world without end. Amen.

For the Epistle.

After this I looked, and behold, a doore was open^{Revel. 4.1.} ed in heaven: and the first voice which I heard, was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter. And immediately I was in the Spirit; and behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne, and he that sat, was, to look upon, like a jasper, and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight

Trinity Sunday.

like unto an emerald. And round about the throne were four and twenty seats; and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold. And out of the throne proceeded lightnings, and thundings, and voices. And there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven spirits of God. And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne were four beasts full of eyes before and behind. And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle. And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him, and they were full of eyes within, and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, who was, and is, and is to come. And when those beasts give glory, and honour, and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who lieth for ever and ever, the four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that lieth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying, Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory, and honour, and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

The Gospel.

S. John. 1. 1.

There was a man of the Pharisees named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews. The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God

Trinity Sunday.

God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mothers womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water, and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh, is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit, is Spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof; but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth; so is every one that is born of the Spirit. Nicodemus answered and said unto him; How can these things be? Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things? Verily, verily I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testifie that we have seen, and ye receive not our witness. If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not; how shall ye believe if I tell you of heavenly things? And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man, who is in heaven. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness: even so must the Son of man be lifted up; that whosoever believeth in him, should not perish, but have eternal life.

The



The first Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O God, the strength of all them that put their trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers; and because through the weakness of our mortal nature we can do no good thing without thee, grant us the help of thy grace, that in keeping thy commandments we may please thee, both in will and deed, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

1st S. Joh. 4. 7. **B**eloved, let us love one another; for love is of God, and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. He that loveth not, knoweth not God; for God is love. In this was manifested the love of God towards us, because that God sent his onely begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins. Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another. No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us. Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit. And we have seen and do testifie, that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world. Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth

Trinity Sunday I.

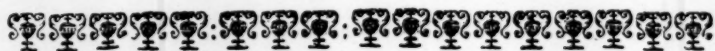
leth in him, and he in God. And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God, and God in him. Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgement, because as he is, so are we in this world. There is no fear in love, but perfect love casteth out fear; because fear hath torment: He that feareth, is not made perfect in love. We love him, because he first loved us. If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother, whom he hath seen, how can he love God, whom he hath not seen? And this commandment have we from him, that he who loveth God, love his brother also.

The Gospel.

There was a certain rich man, who was clothed in purple, and fine linen, and sared sumptuously every day. And there was a certain begger named Lazarus, who was laid at his gate full of sores; and desiring to be fed with the crumbs, which fell from the rich mans table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores. And it came to pass that the begger died, and was carried by the angels into Abrahams bosom: the rich man also died and was buried. And in hell he lift up his eyes being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. And he cried, and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue, for I am tormented in this flame. But Abraham said, Son, remember, that thou in thy life time receibedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou S. Luke 16. 19.

Trinity Sunday II.

thou art tormented. And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they who would pass from hence to you, cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence. Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my fathers house: For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. And he said, Nay, father Abraham; but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.



The second Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O Lord, who never failest to help and govern them whom thou dost bring up in thy Godfathers fear and love; keep us, we beseech thee, under the protection of thy good providence, and make us to have a perpetual fear and love of thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

1 S. John 3.
13. **M**arvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you. We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren: He that loveth not his

Trinity Sunday II.

his brother abideth in death. Whosoever hateth his brother, is a murderer; and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. But who hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother have need, and uttereth up his bowels of compassion from him; how dwelleth the love of God in him? My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed, and in truth. And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him. For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence towards God. And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. And this is his commandment, that we should believe on the Name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another as he gave us commandment. And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him: and hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

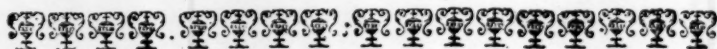
The Gospel.

A Certain man made a great supper, and bade many; and sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come, for all things are now ready. And they all with one consent began to make excuse: The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it; I pray thee have me excused. And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to probe them; I pray thee have me excused.

S. Luke 14
16.

Trinity Sunday III.

cused. And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. So that servant came, and shewed his Lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind. And the servant said, Lord it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room. And the Lord said unto the servant, Go out into the high-ways, and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled. For I say unto you, that none of those men which were bidden, shall taste of my Supper.



The third Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to hear us; and grant that we, to whom thou hast given an hearty desire to pray, may by thy mighty aid be defended and comforted in all dangers and adversities, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

ALL of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. Humble your selves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time; casting all your care upon him, for he careth for you. Be sober, be vigilant, because your adversary

Trinity Sunday III.

bersary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about seeking whom he may devour. Whom resist steadfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world. But the God of all grace, who hath called us into his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you. To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

The Gospel.

Then drew near unto him all the publicans, and sinners for to hear him. And the Pharisees and Scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them. And he spake this parable unto them, saying, What man of you having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he finde it? And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing. And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoyce with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost. I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance. Either what woman, having ten pices of silver, if she lose one pice, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she finde it? And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoyce with me, for I have found the pice which I had lost. Likewise I say unto you, There is joy in the presence of the angels of God, over one sinner that repenteth.

S. Luke 15.1



The fourth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O God, the protector of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy: Encrease and multiply upon us thy mercy, that thou being our ruler and guide, we may so pass through things temporal, that we finally lose not the things eternal: Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christs sake our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Rom. 8. 18. **I** reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us. For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God. For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope: Because the creature it self also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God, For we know that the whole creation groaneth, and travaileth in pain together until now. And not onely they, but our selves also, which have the first-fruits of the spirit, even we with our selves groan within our selves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body.

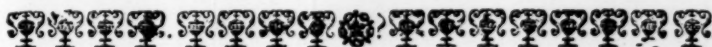
The

Trinity Sunday V.

The Gospel.

BE ye therefore merciful, as your father also is merciful. Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven: give, and it shall be given unto you: good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withall, it shall be measured to you again. And he spake a parable unto them. Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch? The disciple is not above his master; but every one that is perfect shall be as his master. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brothers eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thy self beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brothers eye.

S. Luke 6.
36.



The fifth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

GRant, O Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance, that thy Church may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The

Trinity Sunday V.

The Epistle.

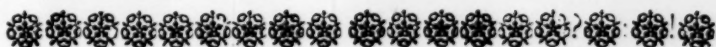
1 S. Pet. 3. 8. **B**E ye all of one minde, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous; not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing; but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing. For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile. Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it. For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? But and if ye suffer for righteousness sake, happy are ye, and be not afraid of their terrour, neither be troubled; but sanctifie the Lord God in your hearts.

The Gospel.

S. Luke 5. 1. **I**C came to pass, that as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Genesareth; and saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fisher-men were gone out of them, and were washing their nets. And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simons, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land: and he sat down and taught the people out of the ship. Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. And Simon answering, said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing; nevertheless
at

Trinity Sunday VI.

at thy word, I will let down the net. And when they had this done, they enclosed a great multitude of fishes, and their net brake. And they beckned unto their partners which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink. When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Iesus knees, saying, Depart from me, for I am a sinful man, O Lord. For he was astonished, and all that were with him at the draught of the fishes which they had taken: And so was also James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, who were partners with Simon. And Iesus said unto Simon, Fear not, from henceforth thou shalt catch men. And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.



The sixth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O God, who hast prepared for them that love thee, such good things as pass mans understanding, Pour into our hearts such love toward thee, that we loving thee above all things, may obtain thy promises, which exceed all that we can desire, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The

Trinity Sunday VI.

The Epistle.

Rom. 6:3.

Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Iesus Christ, were baptized into his death : Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death, that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father ; even so we also should walk in newness of life. For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection ; Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. For he that is dead is freed from sin. Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him ; knowing, that Christ being raised from the dead, dieth no more ; death hath no more dominion over him. For in that he died, he died unto sin once : but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. Likewise reckon ye also your selves to be dead indeed unto sin : but alive unto God, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Gospel.

S. Mat. 5 20.

Iesus said unto his disciples, Except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the Scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven. Ye have heard, that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill : and whosoever shall kill, shall be in danger of the judgement. But I say unto you, that whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgement : and whosoever shall say to his brother, Racha, shall be in danger of the council ; but whosoever shall say, Thou fool,

Trinity Sunday VII.

fool, shall be in danger of hell fire. Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way, first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. Verily I say unto thee, thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.



The seventh Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Lord of all power and might, who art the author and giver of all good things, Graunt in our hearts the love of thy Name, increaseth in us true religion, nourish us with all goodness, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

I Speak after the manner of men, because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness, and to iniquity, unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness, unto holiness. For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness. **What** fruit

Rom. 6. 19.

Trinity Sunday VII.

fruit had ye then in those things, whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things is death. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. For the wages of sin is death: but the gift of God is eternal life, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Gospel.

S. Mark 8.1.

In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them, I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat: And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way; for divers of them came from far. And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness? And he asked them, how many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven. And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground. And he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them, and they did set them before the people. And they had a few small fishes; and he blessed and commanded to set them also before them. So they did eat and were filled: And they took up of the broken meat that was left, seven baskets. And they that had eaten were about four thousand. And he sent them away.

The

The eighth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O God, whose never-failing providence ordereth all things both in heaven and earth : We humbly beseech thee to put away from us all hurtful things, and to give us those things which be profitable for us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live Rom. 8. 12. after the flesh : For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die : but if ye through the Spirit do mortifie the deeds of the body, ye shall live. For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear : but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. The Spirit it self beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God. And if children, then heirs : heirs of God, and joynt-heirs with Christ : if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

The Gospel.

Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheeps Mat. 7. 15. clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

Trinity Sunday IX.

Ye shall know them by their fruits : Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles ? Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit ; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit ; A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit. neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewen down, and cast into the fire. Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them. Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven : but he that doth the will of my Father who is in heaven.



The ninth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

GRant to us, Lord, we beseech thee, the Spirit to think and do always such things as be rightful ; that we who cannot do any thing that is good without thee, may by thee be enabled to live according to thy will, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.

1 Cor. 10. 1. Brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea ; and were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud, and in the sea ; and did all eat the same spiritual meat, and did all drink the same spiritual drink : (for they drank of that spiritual rock that followed them ; and that rock was Christ.) But with many of them God was not well pleased ; for they were over-

Trinity Sunday IX.

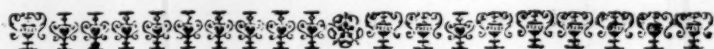
overtgrown in the wilderness. Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them : as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples : and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth, take heed lest he fall. There hath no temptation taken you, but such as is common to man : but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able : but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

The Gospel.

Iesus said unto his disciples, There was a certain S Luk. 16. 1.
rich man who had a steward, and the same was accused unto him, that he had wasted his goods. And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee ? Give an account of thy stewardship : for thou mayest be no longer steward. Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do : for my Lord taketh away from me the stewardship : I cannot dig, to beg I am ashamed. I am resolved what to do, that when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses. So he called every one of his lords debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much

Trinity Sunday X.

much owest thou unto my lord? And he said, An hundred measures of oyl. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty. Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore. And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light. And I say unto you, Make to your selves friends of the Mammon of unrighteousness, that when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.



The tenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

L Et thy merciful ears, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble servants; and that they may obtain their petitions, make them to ask such things as shall please thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

C Concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant. Ye know that ye were Gentiles carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led. Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God, calleth Jesus accursed; and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord,

Trinity Sunday X.

Lord, but by the holy Ghost. Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit. And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord. And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God, who worketh all in all. But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withall. For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit; to another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit; to another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues. But all these worketh that one and the self same Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

The Gospel.

AND when he was come near, he beheld the city, ^{S. Luke 19.} and wept over it, saying, If thou hadst known, ^{41.} even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, and shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee: and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another, because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation. And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought, saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer, but ye have made it a den of thieves. And he taught daily in the temple.

The



The eleventh Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O God, who declarest thy Almighty power, most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity; Mercifully grant unto us such a measure of thy grace, that we running the way of thy commandments, may obtain thy gracious promises, and be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

1 Cor. 15. 1. **B**rethren, I declare unto you the Gospel which I preached unto you, which also you have received, and wherein ye stand. By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all, that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins, according to the Scriptures; and that he was buried; and that he rose again the third day according to the Scriptures; and that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve. After that he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present; but some are fallen asleep. After that he was seen of James; then of all the Apostles; and last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time: For I am the least of the Apostles, that am not meet to be called an Apostle, because
I

Trinity Sunday XII.

I persecuted the Church of God. But by the grace of God I am what I am : and his grace which was bestowed upon me, was not in vain ; but I laboured more abundantly than they all ; yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me : Therefore whether it were I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

The Gospel.

Jesus spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves, that they were righteous, and despised others : Two men went up into the temple to pray ; the one a Pharisee, and the other a Publican. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this Publican. I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess. And the Publican standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other : for every one that exalteth himself, shall be abased ; and he that humbleth himself, shall be exalted.

S. Luke 18. 9

The twelfth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, who art always more ready to hear, than we to pray, and art wont to give more than either we desire, or deserve ;
A a Pour

Trinity Sunday XII.

Pour down upon us the abundance of thy mercy, forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giving us those good things which we are not worthy to ask, but through the merits and mediation of Jesus Christ thy Son our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

2 Cor. 3. 4. **S**uch trust have we through Christ to God-ward. Not that we are sufficient of our selves to think any thing as of our selves; but our sufficiency is of God. Who also hath made us able ministers of the new Testament; not of the letter, but of the Spirit: for the letter killeth, but the Spirit giveth life. But if the ministration of death written and engraven in stones was glorious; so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance, which glory was to be done away; how shall not the ministration of the Spirit be rather glorious? For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

The Gospel.

M. Ma k. 7. **I** Jesus departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Decapolis. And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him. And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit, and touched his tongue; and looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened. And straightway his ears

Trinity Sunday XIII

ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. And he charged them that they should tell no man; but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it, and were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well; he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.



The thirteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Almighty and merciful God, of whose only gift it cometh, that thy faithful people do unto thee true and laudable service; Grant, we beseech thee, that we may so faithfully serve thee in this life, that we fail not finally to attain thy heavenly promises, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

TO Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one; And to thy seed, which is Christ. And this I say, that the covenant that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul; that it should make the promise of none effect. For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise; but God gave it to Abraham by promise. Wherefore then serveth the law?

Gal. 3. 16.

Trinity Sunday XIII.

It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come, to whom the promise was made, and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediatur. Now a mediatur is not a mediatur of one, but God is one. Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given, which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law. But the Scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

The Gospel.

S. Luke 10.
23.

Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see. For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them. And behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou? And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind, and thy neighbour as thy self. And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live. But he willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour? And Jesus answering said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed leaving him half dead. And by chance there came down a certain priest that way, and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked

Trinity Sunday XIV.

looked on him, and passed by on the other side. But a Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was; and when he saw him, he had compassion on him, and went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oyl, and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him, and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again I will repay thee. Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves? And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go and do thou likewise.



The fourteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

A Almighty and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charity; and that we may obtain that which thou dost promise, make us to love that which thou dost command, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

I Say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not Gal. 5. 16.
fulfil the lust of the flesh. For the flesh lusteth against
the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh; and these
are contrary the one to the other; so that ye cannot do
the

Trinity Sunday XIV.

the things that ye would. But if ye be led by the Spirit, ye are not under the law. Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these, Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, envyings, murders, drunkenness, rebellings, and such like : of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they who do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance : against such there is no law. And they that are Christs have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

The Gospel.

Luk. 17. 11. **A**ND it came to pass, as Jesus went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of Samaria, and Galilee. And as he entred into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, who stood afar off. And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus master, have mercy on us. And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go shew your selves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that as they went, they were cleansed. And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God, and fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks : and he was a Samaritan. And Jesus answering, said, Were there not ten cleansed ? but where are the nine ? There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger. And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way, thy faith hath made thee whole.

The



The fifteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

K Eep, we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church with thy perpetual mercy. And because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keep us ever by thy help from all things hurtful, and lead us to all things profitable to our salvation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Y E see how large a letter I have written unto you Gal. 6. 2. with mine own hand. As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised, onely lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ. For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh. But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world. For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God. From henceforth let no man trouble me, for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus. Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

The

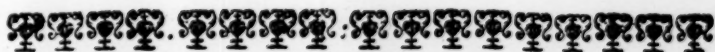
Trinity Sunday XV.

The Gospel.

S. Mar. 6. 24.

NO man can serbe two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. He cannot serbe God and Mammon. Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on: Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment? Behold the fowls of the air; for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them: Are ye not much better than they? Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature? And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field how they grow: they toil not, neither do they spin: And yet I say unto you, that even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. Wherefore if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven; shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith? Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or what shall we drink? or wherewithall shall we be clothed? (for after all these things do the Gentiles seek) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness, and all these things shall be added unto you. Take therefore no thought for the morrow; for the morrow shall take thought for the things of it self: sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

The



The sixteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O Lord, we beseech thee, let thy continual pity cleanse and defend thy Church; and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve it evermore by thy help and goodness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

I Desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, ^{Eph. 3. 13.} which is your glory. For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, that he would grant you according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man: That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all saints, what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height; and to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God. Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, unto him be glory in the Church by Christ Jesus, throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

Trinity Sunday XVII.

The Gospel.

S.Luk.7.11. **A**ND it came to pass the day after, that Iesus went into a city called Nain, and many of his disciples went with him, and much people. Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the onely son of his mother, and she was a widow; and much people of the city was with her. And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. And he came and touched the bier, (and they that bare him stood still) and he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. And he that was dead, sat up, and began to speak: and he delivered him to his mother. And there came a fear on all, and they glorified God, saying, that a great Prophet is risen up among us, and that God hath visited his people. And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all the region round about.



The seventeenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

LORD, we pray thee, that thy grace may always prevent and follow us; and make us continually to be given to all good works, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The

Trinity Sunday XVII.

The Epistle.

I Therefore the prisoner of the Lord beseech you that ^{Eph. 4. 1.} ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, with all lowliness, and meekness, with long-suffering, forbearing one another in love; endeavouring to keep the unity of the spirit in the bond of peace. There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; one Lord, one faith, one baptism, one God and father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.

The Gospel.

It came to pass, as Jesus went into the house of one ^{Luk. 14. 1.} of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath-day, that they watched him. And behold, there was a certain man before him who had the dropie. And Jesus answering, spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath-day? And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go; and answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass, or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath-day? And they could not answer him again to these things. And he put forth a parable to those who were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms, saying unto them, When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room, lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him: And he that bade thee and him, come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room. But when thou art bidden, go and sit down

Trinity Sunday XVIII.

down in the lowest room, that when he that haue thee, cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher : then shalt thou haue worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee. For whosoever exalteth himself, shall be abased ; and he that humblerh himself, shall be exalted.



The eighteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

LORD, we beseech thee, grant thy people grace to withstand the temptations of the world, the flesh, and the devil, and with pure hearts and minds to follow thee the only God, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

1. Cor. I. 4. **I** Thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Iesus Christ ; that in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and in all knowledge, even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you : So that ye come behind in no gift ; waiting for the coming of our Lord Iesus Christ, who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Iesus Christ.

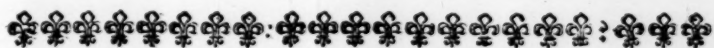
The

Trinity Sunday XIX.

The Gospel.

When the Pharisees had heard that Jesus had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together. Then one of them, who was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying, Master, which is the great commandment in the law? Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thy self. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets. While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them, saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The son of David. He saith unto them, How then doth David in Spirit call him Lord, saying, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool? If David then call him Lord, how is he his Son? And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man (from that day forth) ask him any more questions.

S. Mat. 22.
34



The nineteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O God, for as much as without thee we are not able to please thee; Mercifully grant, that thy holy Spirit

Trinity Sunday XIX.

Spirit may in all things direct, and rule our hearts
through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Eph. 4. 17.

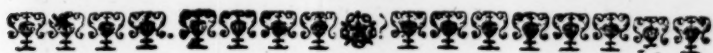
This I say therefore, and testifie in the Lord, that ye
henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk in the
vanity of their mind; having the understanding dark-
ned, being alienated from the life of God through the
ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of
their heart: who being past feeling, have given them-
selves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness
with greediness. But ye have not so learned Christ: If
so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by
him, as the truth is in Iesus: That ye put off conser-
ning the former conversation, the old man, which is
corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; and be renew-
ed in the Spirit of your mind; and that ye put on the
new man, which after God is created in righteousness
and true holiness. Wherefore putting away lying,
speak every man truth with his neighbour; for we are
members one of another. Be ye angry and sin not. Let
not the sun go down upon your wrath: Neither give
place to the devil. Let him that stole, steal no more;
but rather let him labour, working with his hands
the thing which is good, that he may have to give to
him that needeth. Let no corrupt communication
proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to
the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto
the hearers. And grieve not the holy Spirit of God,
whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let
all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and e-
vil-speaking be put away from you, with all malice. And
be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one
another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

The

Trinity Sunday XX.

The Gospe.

Iesus entred into a ship, and passed ober, and came in. S. Mat. 9. 1.
to his own city. And behold, they brought to him a
man sick of the palse, lying on a bed. And Iesus seeing
their faith, said unto the sick of the palse, Son, be of
goodcheer, thy sins be forgiven thee. And behold, cer-
tain of the Scribes said within themselves, This man
blasphemeth. And Iesus knowing their thoughts, said,
Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? For whether
is easier to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee? or to say,
Arise, and walke? But that ye may know that the Son
of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith
he to the sick of the palse) Arise, take up thy bed, and
go unto thine house. And he arose, and departed to his
house. But when the multitude saw it, they marvelled,
and glorified God, who had given such power unto men.



The twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O Almighty and most merciful God, of thy bountiful
goodness keep us, we beseech thee, from all things
that may hurt us; that we being ready both in body
and soul, may chearfully accomplish those things that
thou wouldest have done, through Iesus Christ our
Lord, Amen.

The

Trinity Sunday XX.

The Epistle.

Eph. 5. 15. **S**ee then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is. And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit; speaking to your selves in psalms, and hymns, and spiritual songs; singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord; giving thanks always for all things unto God, and the Father, in the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ; submitting your selves one to another in the fear of God.

The Gospel.

S. Mat. 22. 1. **I**esus said, The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain King, who made a marriage for his son; and sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding; and they would not come. Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them who are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner; my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready, come unto the marriage. But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise: And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them. But when the King heard thereof he was wroth; and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burnt up their city. Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they who were bidden were not worthy. Go ye therefore into the high-ways, and as many as ye shall find bid to the marriage. So those servants

Trinity Sunday XXI.

vants went out into the high-ways and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good; and the wedding was furnished with guests. And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man who had not on a wedding garment. And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither, not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless. Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness: There shall he weeping and gnashing of teeth. For many are called, but few are chosen.



The one and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

GRant, we beseech thee, merciful Lord, to thy faithful people pardon and peace, that they may be cleansed from all their sins, and serve thee with a quiet mind, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle.

MY brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might, Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand

C c

Trinity Sunday XXI.

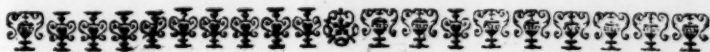
stand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. Stand therefore having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breast-plate of righteousness; and your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace: Above all taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints; and for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel; for which I am an ambassador in bonds, that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

The Gospel.

S. Joh. 4. 46. **T**here was a certain noble man, whose son was sick at Capernaum. When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him, that he would come down, and heal his son; for he was at the point of death. Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe. The noble man saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die. Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way, thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way. And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth. Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend: And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him. So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son

Trinity Sunday XXII.

son liueth; and himself believed, and his whole house.
This is again the second miracle that Iesus did when
he was come out of Iudea into Galilee.



The two and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy household the Church
in continual godliness, that through thy protection it
may be free from all aduerities, and devoutly giuen to
serue thee in good works to the glory of thy Name,
through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

I Thank my God upon every remembrance of you, (al. Phil. 1. 3.
ways in every prayer of mine for you all, making re-
quest with joy) for your fellowship in the gospel from
the first day until now; being confident of this very
thing, that he who hath begun a good work in you, will
perform it until the day of Iesus Christ; even as it is
meet for me to think this of you all, because I have
you in my heart, inasmuch as both in my bonds, and
in the defence and confirmation of the gospel ye all are
partakers of my grace. For God is my record, how
greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Iesus
Christ. And this I pray, that your love may abound
yet more and more in knowledge, and in all judgment:
That ye may approve things that are excellent, that ye
may be sincere, and without offence till the day of Christ:

Et 2

Being

Trinity Sunday XXII.

Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.

The Gospel.

S. Matt. 18. **P**ETER said unto Jesus, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times? Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, until seven times; but until seventy times seven. Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, who would take account of his servants. And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, who ought him ten thousand talents. But so much as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. The servant therefore fell down and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt. But the same servant went out and found one of his fellow-servants, who ought him an hundred pence; and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest. And his fellow-servant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. And he would not; but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt. So when his fellow-servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done. Then his lord after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me: Shouldst not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow-servant, even as I had pity on thee? And his lord was wroth, and delivered

Trinity Sunday XXIII.

bered him to the tormenters, till he should pay all that was due unto him. So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.



The three and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O God, our refuge and strength, who art the authour of all godliness, be ready we beseech thee, to hear the devout prayers of thy Church; and grant that those things which we ask faithfully, we may obtain effectually, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them who walk so, as ye have us for an ensample. Phil 3. 17.
(For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ; whose end is destruction, whose god is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things) For our conversation is in heaven, from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ; who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

The

Trinity Sunday XXIV.

The Gospel.

S. Mat. 22.
15.

Then went the Pharisees and took counsel how they might intangle him in his talk. And they sent out unto him their disciples with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man : for thou regardest not the person of men. Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou ? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cesar, or not ? But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites ? Shew me the tribute-money. And they brought unto him a penny. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription ? They say unto him, Cesars. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar, the things which are Cesars ; and unto God, the things that are Gods. When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.



The four and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.]

The Collect.

O Lord, we beseech thee, absolve thy people from their offences ; that through thy bountiful goodness we may all be delivered from the bands of those sins, which by our frailty we have committed : Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christs sake, our blessed Lord and Saviour. Amen.

The

Trinity Sunday XXIV.

The Epistle.

WE give thanks to God, and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you, since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love which ye have to all the saints; for the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the Gospel; which is come unto you, as it is in all the world, and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth. As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear fellow-servant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ; who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit. For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding. That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and long-suffering, with joyfulness; giving thanks unto the Father, who hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light.

The Gospel.

While Jesus spake these things unto Johns disciples, behold, there came a certain ruler and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. (And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so

S. Matt. 9.
18.

Trinity Sunday XXV.

So did his disciples. And behold, a woman who was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment: For she said within her self, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort, thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour. And when Jesus came into the rulers house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise, he said unto them, Give place; for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose. And the same herof went abroad into all that land.



The five and twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Stir up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithful people, that they plenteously bringing forth the fruit of good works; may of thee be plenteously rewarded, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle.

Jer. 23. 5. **B**Ehold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous branch, and a King shall reign, and prosper, and shall execute judgement and justice in the earth. In his days Judah shall be

Trinity Sunday XXV.

he saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his Name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNES. Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that they shall no more say, The Lord lieth who brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; but the Lord lieth, who brought up, and who led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north-countrey, and from all countreys whither I had driven them, and they shall dwell in their own land.

The Gospel.

When Jesus then lift up his eyes, and saw a great S. John 6.5.
company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread that these may eat: (And this he said to probe him: for he himself knew what he would do) Philip answered him, Two hundred penny-worth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peters brother, saith unto him, There is a lad here, who hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes; but what are they among so many? And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. And Jesus took the loaves, and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down, and likewise of the fishes, as much as they would. When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley-loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that
D D Jesus

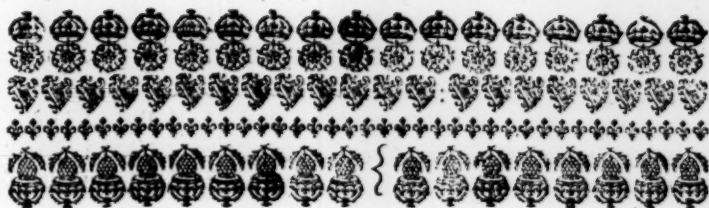
Trinity Sunday XXV.

Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that Prophet that should come into the world.

¶ If there be any more Sundays before Advent-Sunday, the service of some of those Sundays that were omitted after the Epiphany, shall be taken in to supply so many as are here wanting. And if there be fewer, the overplus may be omitted: Provided that this last Collect, Epistle, and Gospel shall always be used upon the Sunday next before Advent.

Saint

*Ann Spurlin died 24 of March
1732 aged 62 years*



St. Andrews Day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, who didst give such grace unto thy holy Apostle Saint Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him without delay; Grant unto us all, that we being called by thy holy word, may forthwith give up our selves obediently to fulfil thy holy commandments, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

If thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, Rom. 10. 9.
and shalt believe in thine heart, that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness, and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

DD 2

For

Saint Andrew.

For the Scripture saith, Whosoever beliebeth on him shall not be ashamed. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord o-ber all is rich unto all that call upon him. For whoso- ever shall call upon the Name of the Lord shall be saved. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? And how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the Gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things! But they have not all obeyed the Gospel. For Elaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report? So then, saith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God. But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith, I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you. But Elaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me. But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gain-saying people.

The Gospel.

S. Mat. 4. 18. **I**esus walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea (for they were fishers) And he saith unto them, Follow me; and I will make you fishers of men. And they straightway left their nets, and followed him. And going on from thence, he saw other

Saint Thomas.

other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them. And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.



Saint Thomas the Apostle.

The Collect.

Almighty and everliving God, who for the more confirmation of the faith didst suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubtful in thy Sons resurrection; Grant us so perfectly, and without all doubt to believe in thy Son Jesus Christ, that our faith in thy light may never be reproved. Hear us, O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be all honour and glory now and for evermore. Amen.

The Epistle.

Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, Eph. 2. 19. but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the household of God; and are built upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner-stone; in whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord; in whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

The

Conversion of S. Paul.

The Gospel.

S. John 20.
24.

Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Iesus came. The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe. And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Iesus, the doores being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you. Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side, and be not faithless, but believing. And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord, and my God. Iesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed. And many other signs truly did Iesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book. But these are written that ye might believe that Iesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his Name.



The Conversion of Saint Paul.

The Collect.

O God, who through the preaching of the blessed Apostle Saint Paul hast caused the light of the Gospel
pel

Conversion of S. Paul.

pel to shine throughout the world; Grant, we beseech thee, that we having his wonderful conversion in remembrance, may shew forth our thankfulness unto thee for the same, by following the holy doctrine which he taught, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle.

AND Saul yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest, and desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem. And as he journeyed he came near Damascus, and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven. And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks. And he trembling and astonished, said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do. And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man. And Saul arose from the earth, and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus. And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink. And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias, and to him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord. And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas for one called Saul, of Tarsus: for behold, he prayeth,

Conversion of S. Paul.

prayeth, and hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias, coming in, and putting his hand on him, that he might receive his sight. Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem; and here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call on thy Name. But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way; for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my Name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel. For I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my Names sake. And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him, said, Brother Saul, the Lord (even Jesus that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest) hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the holy Ghost. And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales; and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized. And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus. And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God. But all that heard him were amazed, and said, Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this Name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests? But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

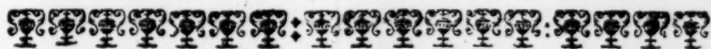
The Gospel.

S. Mat. 19.
27.

Peter answered and said unto Jesus, Behold, we have forsaken all and followed thee, what shall we have

Conversion of Saint Paul.

habe therefore? And Iesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, that ye which have followed me in the re- generation when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judg- ing the twelve tribes of Israel. And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands for my Names sake shall receive an hundred fold, and shall inherit ever- lasting life. But many that are first shall be last, and the last shall be first.



The Presentation of Christ in the Temple, com- monly called, The Purification of Saint Mary the Virgin.

The Collect.

Almighty and everliving God, we humbly beseech thy Majesty, that as thy only begotten Son was this day presented in the temple in substance of our flesh; so we may be presented unto thee with pure and clean hearts, by the same thy Son Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle.

BEhold, I will send my messenger, and he shall pre- pare the way before me: and the Lord whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple; even the mes- senger of the covenant, whom ye delight in; behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. But who may abide
E e

Mal. 3. 1.

Purification.

hide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiners fire, and like fullers sope. And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver; and he shall purifie the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness. Then shall the offerings of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former years. And I will come near to you to judgement, and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts.

The Gospel.

S. Luke. 2.
22.

AND when the days of her purification, according to the law of Moses, were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem to present him to the Lord (as it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb, shall be called holy to the Lord) And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtle-doves, or two young pigeons. And behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Symeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the holy Ghost was upon him. And it was revealed unto him by the holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lords Christ. And he came by the Spirit into the temple, and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law, then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, Lord, now lettest thou thy servant

Purification.

vant depart in peace, according to thy word. For mine eyes have seen thy salvation: which thou hast prepared before the face of all people, a light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him. And Symeon Blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel: and for a sign which shall be spoken against, (Yea a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed. And there was one Anna a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity. And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years: which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day. And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem. And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee to their own city Nazareth. And the child grew, and waxed strong in the spirit, filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him.



Saint Matthias day.

The Collect.

O Almighty God, who into the place of the traitor Judas didst choose thy faithful servant Matthias
Et 2 to

Saint Matthias.

to be of the number of the twelve Apostles; Grant that thy Church being alway preserved from false Apostles, may be ordered and guided by faithful and true pastors, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle.

AAs. 1. 15. **I**n those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (The number of the names together, were about an hundred and twenty) Men and brethren, this Scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, who was guide to them that took Jesus: for he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry. Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity, and falling head-long he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem, insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, The field of blood. For it is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein; and his bishoprick let another take. Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us; beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection. And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias. And they prayed, and said, Thou Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen; that he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place. And

Annunciation.

And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias, and he was numbred with the eleven Apostles.

The Gospel.

AT that time Iesus answered and said, I thank S. Mat. 11.
thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because 25.
thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent,
and hast revealed them unto babes. Even so, Father,
for so it seemed good in thy sight. All things are deli-
bered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth
the Son but the Father; neither knoweth any man the
Father save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son
will reveal him. Come unto me all ye that labour
and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take
my yoke upon you, and learn of me, for I am meek and
lowly in heart, and ye shall find rest unto your souls.
For my yoke is easie, and my burden is light.



The Annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary.

The Collect.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, pour thy grace into our
hearts, that as we have known the incarnation
of thy Son Iesus Christ by the message of an angel; so
by his cross and passion we may be brought unto the
glory of his resurrection, through the same Iesus Christ
our Lord. Amen.

For

Annunciation.

For the Epistle.

Isa. 7. 10.

Moreover the Lord spake again unto Ahaz, saying, Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy God : ask it either in the depth, or in the height above. But Ahaz said I will not ask, neither will I tempt the Lord. And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David, Is it a small thing for you to weary men; but will ye weary my God also? Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign, Behold, a virgin shall conceive and bear a Son, and shall call his name Immanuel. Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.

The Gospel.

S. Luk. 1. 26.

AND in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth, to a virgin espoused to a man, whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgins name was Mary. And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee; blessed art thou among women. And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be. And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary; for thou hast found favour with God. And behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a Son, and shalt call his Name Jesus. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest; and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David. And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever, and of his kingdom there shall be no end. Then said Mary unto the

Saint Mark.

the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? And the angel answered and said unto her, The holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee, shall be called the Son of God. And behold, thy cousin Elizabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age; and this is the sixth month with her who was called barren. For with God nothing shall be impossible. And Mary said, Behold the hand-maid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.



Saint Marks day.

The Collect.

O Almighty God, who hast instructed thy holy Church with the heavenly doctrine of thy Evangelist saint Mark; Give us grace, that being not like children carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, we may be established in the truth of thy holy Gospel, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Unto every one of us is given grace according to Eph. 4. 7. the measure of the gift of Christ. Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? He that descended is the same

Saint Mark.

same also that ascended up far aboue all heauens, that he might fill all things) And he gave some Apostles, and some prophets, and some euangelists, and some pastours and teachers; for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ; till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ; that we henceforth be no more children tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceiue; but speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, euen Christ. From whom the whole body fitly joynted together, and compacted by that which every joynt supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body, unto the edifying of it self in love.

The Gospel.

S. Iohn. 15. 1.

I Am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit, he taketh away; and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of it self, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. I am the vine, ye are the branches. He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing. If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. If ye abide in

S. Philip and S. James.

in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples. As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.



Saint Philip and Saint James day.

The Collect.

O Almighty God, whom truly to know is everlasting life; grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ to be the way, the truth, and the life, that following the steps of thy holy Apostles, Saint Philip and Saint James, we may steadfastly walk in the way that leadeth to eternal life, through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

I James a servant of God, and of the Lord Jesus Christ, S. Jam. 1. 1.
To the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad greeting. My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask

S. Philip and S. James.

ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not, and it shall be given him. But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering; for he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea, driven with the wind, and tossed. For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. A double-minded man is unstable in all his ways. Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted; but the rich in that he is made low; because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away. For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways. Blessed is the man that endureth temptation; for when he is tryed, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

The Gospel.

S. Joh. 14. 1.

AND Jesus said unto his disciples, Let not your heart be troubled; ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Fathers house are many mansions; if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you: And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto my self, that where I am, there ye may be also. And whither I go, ye know, and the way ye know. Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest, and how can we know the way? Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life; no man cometh unto the Father but by me. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also; and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him. Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. Jesus saith

S. Barnabas the Apostle.

saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? He that hath seen me, hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father? Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you, I speak not of my self; but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doth the works. Believe me, that I am in the Father, and the Father in me; or else believe me for the very works sake. Verily, verily I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do, shall he do also, and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. And whatsoever ye shall ask in my Name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. If ye shall ask any thing in my Name, I will do it.



S. Barnabas the Apostle.

The Collect.

O Lord God Almighty, who didst endue thy holy Apostle Barnabas with singular gifts of the holy Ghost; Leave us not, we beseech thee, destitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace to use them alway to thy honour and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle.

Things of these things came unto the ears of the Church which was in Jerusalem; and they sent forth

Acts 11. 22.

S. Barnabas the Apostle.

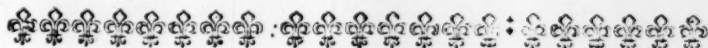
forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as Antioch. Who when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord. For he was a good man, and full of the holy Ghost, and of faith; and much people was added unto the Lord. Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus for to seek Saul. And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the Church, and taught much people; and the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch. And in those days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch. And there stood up one of them named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit, that there should be great dearth throughout all the world; which came to pass in the days of Claudius Cesar. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwell in Judea. Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

The Gospel.

S. John 15.
12. **T**his is my commandment, that ye love one another, as I have loved you. Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. He are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth; but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father, I have made known unto you. He have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain;

Saint John Baptiſt.

remain ; that whatſoever ye ſhall ask of the Father in my Name, he may give it you.



Saint John Baptiſt.

The Collect.

A Almighty God, by whole providence thy ſervant John Baptiſt was wonderfully boyn, and ſent to prepare the way of thy Son our Saviour by preaching of repentance ; Make us ſo to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his example conſtantly ſpeak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently ſuffer for the truths ſake, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle.

Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, ſaith your God. Speak ye comfortably to Jeruſalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accompliſhed, that her iniquity is pardoned ; for ſhe hath received of the Lords hands double for all her ſins. The voice of him that cryeth in the wilderneſs, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make ſtrait in the deſert a high way for our God. Every valley ſhall be exalted, and every mountain and hill ſhall be made low, and the crooked ſhall be made ſtrait, and the rough places plain. And the glory of the Lord ſhall be revealed, and all ſee ſhall ſee it together ; for the mouth

Iſa. 40. 1.

S. John Baptist.

mouth of the Lord hath spoken it. The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field. The grass withereth, the flower fadeth, because the Spirit of the Lord bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass. The grass withereth, the flower fadeth, but the word of our God shall stand for ever. O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain: O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength; lift it up, be not afraid: say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God. Behold, the Lord God will come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him; behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd, he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young.

The Gospel.

S. Luke 1.
57.

Elizabeths full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son. And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her, and they rejoiced with her. And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child, and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father. And his mother answered and said, Not so; but he shall be called John. And they say unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name. And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called. And he asked for a writing-table, and wrote saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all. And his mouth was

S. John Baptist.

was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake and praised God. And fear came on all that dwelt round about them; and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill-countrie of Judea. And all they that had heard them, saw them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be? And the hand of the Lord was with him. And his father Zacharias was filled with the holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, for he hath visited and redeemed his people, and hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David; as he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began; that we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us; to perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant; the oath which he swore to our father Abraham, that he would grant unto us, that we, being delivered out of the hands of our enemies, might serve him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before him all the days of our life. And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the highest; for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways; to give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins, through the tender mercy of our God, whereby the Dayspring from on high hath visited us; to give light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace. And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit; and was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

The



Saint Peters day.

The Collect.

O Almighty God, who by thy Son Iesus Christ didst
gibe to thy Apostle saint Peter many excellent
gifts, and commandedst him earnestly to feed thy flock;
Vake, we beseech thee, all bishops and pastours, di-
ligently to preach thy holy word, and the people obe-
diently to follow the same, that they may receiue the
crown of everlasting glory, through Iesus Christ our
Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle.

Acts 12.1.

About that time Herod the king stretched forth his
hands to vex certain of the Church. And he kil-
led James the brother of John with the sword. And
because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded
further to take Peter also. (Then were the days
of unleavened bread) And when he had apprehend-
ed him, he put him in prison, and delivered him
to four quaternions of souldiers to keep him, in-
tending after Easter to bring him forth to the peo-
ple. Peter therefore was kept in prison; but pray-
er was made without ceasing of the Church unto
God for him. And when Herod would have brought
him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping
between two souldiers, bound with two chains;
and the keepers before the door kept the prison. And
behold,

Saint Peter.

behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison; and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands. And the angel said unto him, Gird thy self, and bind on thy sandals: and so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me. And he went out and followed him, and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision. When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city, which opened to them of his own accord; and they went out, and passed on through one street, and forthwith the angel departed from him. And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

The Gospel.

When Jesus came into the coasts of Cesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say, that I, the Son of man, am? And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist, some Elias, and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets. He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art Christ, the Son of the living God. And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bariona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. And I say also unto thee, that thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my Church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

Saint James.

it. And I will giue unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heauen: and whatsoeuer thou shalt bind on earth, shall be bound in heauen; and whatsoeuer thou shalt loose on earth, shall be loosed in heauen.



Saint James the Apostle.

The Collect.

GRant, O merciful God, that as thine holy Apostle Saint James, leauing his father and all that he had, without delay was obedient unto the calling of thy Son Iesus Christ, and followed him; so we forsaking all worldly and carnal affections, may be euermore ready to follow thy holy commandments, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle.

Acts. 11. 27, and part of Chap 12. **I**N those days came prophets from Ierusalem unto Antioch. And there stood up one of them named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit, that there should be great dearth throughout all the world; which came to pass in the days of Claudius Celsar. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Iudea. Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul. Now about that time, Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the Church. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also.

The

Saint James.

The Gospel.

Then came to him the mother of Zebedees children, S. Matt. 20. 20. with her sons worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him. And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom. But Jesus answered and said, He know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left is not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father. And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren. But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great, exercise authority upon them. But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister; and whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant: Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a rancome for many.

Saint



Saint Bartholomew the Apostle.

The Collect.

O Almighty and euerlasting God, who didst giue to thine Apostle Bartholomew grace truly to belieue and to preach thy word; Grant, we beseech thee, unto thy Church to looe that word which he belieued, and both to preach and receive the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle.

Acts 5. 12.

By the hands of the Apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people, (and they were all with one accord in Solomons porch. And of the rest durst no man ioyn himself to them: but the people magnified them. And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women) Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laide them on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them. There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Ierusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits, and they were healed every one.

The

S. Matthew.

The Gospel.

AND there was also a strife among them, which of S. Luke 22.
them should be accounted the greatest. And he said ^{24.}
unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship
over them; and they that exercise authority upon them,
are called benefactors. But ye shall not be so: but he
that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger;
and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. For whe-
ther is greater he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth:
is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as
he that serveth. Ye are they which have continued with
me in my temptations. And I appoint unto you a
kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me; that
ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and
sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.



Saint Matthew the Apostle.

The Collect.

O Almighty God, who by thy blessed Son didst call
Matthew from the receipt of custom to be an Apo-
stle and Evangelist; Grant us grace to forsake all co-
vetous desires and inordinate love of riches, and to fol-
low the same thy Son Jesus Christ, who lieth and
reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, one God, world
without end. Amen.

The

Saint Matthew.

The Epistle.

2 Cor. 4. 1. **T**herefore seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy we faint not; but have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully, but by manifestation of the truth, commending our selves to every mans conscience in the sight of God. But if our Gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: In whom the God of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious Gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. For we preach not our selves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and our selves your servants for Jesus sake. For God who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God, in the face of Jesus Christ.

The Gospel.

S. Matt. 9. 9. **A**ND as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him. And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many Publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your master with Publicans and sinners? But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a Physician, but they that are sick. But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice; for



Saint Luke the Evangelist.

The Collect.

Almighty God, who calledst Luke the Physician, whose praise is in the Gospel, to be an Evangelist, and Physician of the soul; Day it please thee, that by the wholsom medicines of the doctrine delivered by him, all the diseases of our souls may be healed, through the merits of thy Son Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an Evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry. For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord the righteous judge shall give me at that day: and not to me onely, but unto all them also that love his appearing. Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me: For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia. Onely Luke is with me. Take Mark and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry. And Tyebicus have I sent to Ephesus. The cloak that I left at Troas with Carpus, when
h b thou

S. Simon and S. Jude.

thou comest bring with thee, and the books, but especially the parchments. Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works. Of whom be thou ware also, for he hath greatly withstood our words.

The Gospel.

S. Luke 10.
1.

The Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place whither he himself would come. Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few; pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest that he would send forth labourers into his harvest. Go your ways, behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves. Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes, and salute no man by the way. And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house. And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again. And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire.



S. Simon and S. Jude Apostles.

The Collect.

O Almighty God, who hast built thy Church upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the head corner-stone: Grant us so to be joyned together in unity of spirit by their doctrine,

S. Simon and S. Jude.

doctrine, that we may be made an holy temple acceptable unto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Iude the seruant of Iesus Christ, and brother of S. Jude 1.
James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Iesus Christ, and called, Mercy unto you, and peace, and love be multiplied. Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you, that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation; ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the onely Lord God, and our Lord Iesus Christ. I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not. And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgement of the great day. Even as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities about them in like manner giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities.

S. Simon and S. Jude.

The Gospel.

S. John 15.
17.

These things I command you, that ye love one another. If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me, before it hated you. If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than the Lord: if they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also. But all these things will they do unto you for my names sake, because they know not him that sent me. If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloak for their sin. He that hateth me, hateth my Father also. If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin; but now have they both seen, and hated both me and my Father. But this cometh to pass that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause. But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.



All Saints Day.

The Collect.

O Almighty God, who hast knit together thine elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mystical body of thy Son Christ our Lord; Grant us grace so to follow thy blessed Saints in all vertuous and godly living, that we may come to those unspeakable joys, which thou hast prepared for them that unfeignedly love thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle.

AND I saw another angel ascending from the east, Rev. 7. 2. having the seal of the living God; and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth, and the sea, saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. And I heard the number of them which were sealed; and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand, of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Nephtalim were sealed twelve thousand.

Of

All Saints.

Of the tribe of Manasses were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Issachar were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Zabulon were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand.

After this I beheld, and lo, a great multitude which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people and tongues, stood before the throne, and before Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands: And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God, which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb. And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders, and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, saying, Amen; Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

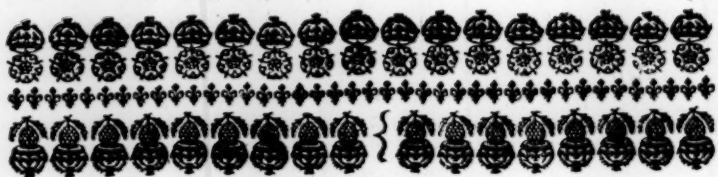
The Gospel.

S. Mat. 5. 1. ¶ Jesus seeing the multitudes, went up into a mountain; and when he was set, his disciples came unto him. And he opened his mouth and taught them saying, Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. Blessed are the meek: for they

All Saints.

they shall inherit the earth. Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. Blessed are the peace-makers: for they shall be called the children of God. Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely for my sake. Rejoyce and be exceeding glad; for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

The



The Order

For the Administration of the Lords
Supper, or Holy Communion.

- ¶ SO many as intend to be partakers of the holy Communion shall signifie their names to the Curate at least sometime the day before.
- ¶ And if any of those be an open and notorious evil liver, or have done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed, so that the Congregation be thereby offended; the Curate having knowledge thereof, shall call him and advertise him, that in any wise he presume not to come to the Lords Table, until he hath openly declared himself to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the Congregation may thereby be satisfied, which before were offended; and that he hath recompensed the parties to whom he hath done wrong, or at least declare himself to be in full purpose so to do, as soon as he conveniently may.
- ¶ The same order shall the Curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reign; not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords Table, until

The Communion.

til he know them to be reconciled. And if one of the parties so at variance be content to forgive from the bottom of his heart all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himself hath offended; and the other party will not be perswaded to a godly unity, but remain still in his forwardness and malice: the Minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy Communion, and not him that is obstinate. Provided that every Minister so repelling any, as is specified in this, or the next precedent Paragraph of this Rubrick, shall be obliged to give an account of the same to the Ordinary within fourteen days after at the farthest. And the Ordinary shall proceed against the offending person according to the Canon.

¶ The Table at the Communion-time having a fair white linen cloth upon it, shall stand in the body of the Church, or in the Chancel, where Morning and Evening Prayer are appointed to be said. And the Priest standing at the north side of the Table shall say the Lords Prayer, with the Collect following, the people kneeling.

Our Father which art in heaven; hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ Collect.

Almighty God, unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid;

The Communion.

bid; Cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy Name, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest, turning to the people, rehearse distinctly all the TEN COMMANDMENTS; and the people still kneeling, shall after every Commandment ask God mercy for their transgression thereof for the time past, and grace to keep the same for the time to come, as followeth.

Minister.

GOD spake these words and said, I am the Lord thy God: Thou shalt have none other Gods but me.

People.

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister.

Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heauen above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

People.

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister.

Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in

The Communion.

in vain : for the Lord will not hold him guiltles that
takerh his Name in vain.

People.

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to
keep this law.

Minister.

Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day.
Six days shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast
to do ; but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord
thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou,
and thy son, and thy vaughter, thy man-servant, and
thy maid-servant, thy cattel, and the stranger that is
within thy gates. For in six days the Lord made hea-
ven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and
rested the seventh day : wherefore the Lord blessed the
seventh day, and hallowed it.

People.

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to
keep this law.

Minister.

Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy days
may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth
thee.

People.

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to
keep this law.

Minister.

Thou shalt do no murther.

People.

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to
keep this law.

Minister.

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

I i 2

People.

The Communion.

People.

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts
to keep this law.

Minister.

Thou shalt not steal.

People.

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts
to keep this law.

Minister.

Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neigh-
bour.

People.

Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to
keep this law.

Minister.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou
shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant,
nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing
that is his.

People.

Lord, have mercy upon us, and write all these thy
laws in our hearts, we beseech thee.

¶ Then shall follow one of these two Collects for the King,
the Priest standing as before, and saying,

Let us pray.

A Almighty God, whose kingdom is everlasting, and
power infinite; Have mercy upon the whole
Church, and so rule the heart of thy chosen servant
Charles, our King and Governour, that he (knowing
whose minister he is) may above all things seek thy
honour and glory; and that we and all his subjects
(duly considering whose authority he hath) may faith-
fully

The Communion.

fully serbe, honour, and humbly obey him, in thee, and for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through Iesus Christ our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost, lieth and reigneth ever one God, world without end. Amen.

¶ Or.

A Almighty and everlasting God, we are taught by thy holy Word, that the hearts of kings are in thy rule and governance, and that thou dost dispose and turn them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom; We humbly beseech thee so to dispose and govern the heart of Charles thy servant, our King and Governour, that in all his thoughts, words and works, he may ever seek thy honour and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace and godliness. Grant this, O merciful Father, for thy dear Sake Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall be said the Collect of the day. And immediately after the Collect the Priest shall read the Epistle, saying, *The Epistle [or, The portion of Scripture appointed for the Epistle] is written in the—Chapter of—beginning at the—verse.* And the Epistle ended, he shall say, *Here endeth the Epistle.* Then shall he read the Gospel (the people all standing up) saying, *The holy Gospel is written in the—Chapter of—beginning at the—verse.* And the Gospel ended, shall be sung or said the Creed following, the people still standing, as before.

I Believe in one God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, And of all things visible and invisible:

And

The Communion.

And in one Lord Iesus Christ, the onely begotten Son of God, Begotten of his Father before all world, God of God, Light of Light, Very God of very God, Begotten, not made, Being of one substance with the Father, By whom all things were made: Who for us men, and for our salvation came down from heaven, And was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary, And was made man, And was crucified also for us under Pontius Pilate. He suffered and was buried, And the third day he rose again according to the Scriptures, And ascended into heaven, And sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come again with glory to judge both the quick and the dead: Whose kingdom shall have no end.

And I believe in the holy Ghost, the Lord and giver of life, Who proceedeth from the Father and the Son, Who with the Father and the Son together is worshipped and glorified, Who spake by the prophets. And I believe one Catholick and Apostolick Church. I acknowledge one Baptism for the remission of sins, And I look for the Resurrection of the dead, And the life of the world to come. Amen.

¶ Then the Curate shall declare unto the people what Holy-days, or Fasting days are in the week following to be observed. And then also (if occasion be) shall notice be given of the Communion; and the bans of Matrimony published; and Briefs, Citations and Excommunications read. And nothing shall be proclaimed or published in the Church, during the time of Divine Service, but by the Minister: Nor by him any thing, but what is prescribed in the Rules of this Book, or enjoined by the King, or by the Ordinary of the place.

¶ Then

The Communion.

¶ Then shall follow the Sermon, or one of the Homilies already set forth, or hereafter to be set forth by Authority.

¶ Then shall the Priest return to the Lords Table, and begin the Offertory, saying one or more of these Sentences following, as he thinketh most convenient in his discretion.

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see S. Mat. 5. 16.
your good works, and glorifie your Father which is in heaven.

Lay not up for your selves treasure upon the earth, S. Mat. 6. 19,
where the rust and moth doth corrupt, and where 20.
thieves break through and steal: but lay up for your selves treasures in heaven, where neither rust nor moth doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through and steal.

Whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, S. Mat. 7. 12.
even so do unto them: for this is the law and the prophets.

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall S. Mat. 7. 21.
enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Zaccheus stood forth, and said unto the Lord, Be- S. Luke. 19.
hold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor, and 8.
if I have done any wrong to any man, I restore four fold.

Who goeth a warfare at any time of his own cost? 1 Cor. 9. 7.
Who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? Or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a 1 Cor. 9. 11.
great matter if we shall reap your worldly things?

Do ye not know that they who minister about 1 Cor. 9. 13,
holy 14.

The Communion.

holy things, liue of the sacrifice: and they who wait at the altar, are partakers with the altar: Euen so hath the Lord also ordained, that they who preach the Gospel should liue of the Gospel.

2 Cor. 9. 6, 7. He that soweth little, shall reap little: and he that soweth plenteously, shall reap plenteously. Let every man do according as he is disposed in his heart, not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a chearful giver.

Gal. 6. 6, 7. Let him that is taught in the word, minister unto him that teacheth in all good things. Be not deceived, God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth that shall he reap.

Gal. 6. 10. While we haue time let us do good unto all men, and specially unto them that are of the household of faith.

1 Tim. 6. 6, 7. Godliness is great riches, if a man be content with that he hath: for we brought nothing into the world, neither may we carry any thing out.

1 Tim. 6. 17, 18, 19. Charge them who are rich in this world, that they be ready to give, and glad to distribute, laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attain eternal life.

Heb. 6. 10. God is not unrighteous, that he will forget your works and labour that proceedeth of love: which love ye haue shewed for his Names sake, who haue ministered unto the saints, and yet do minister.

Heb. 13. 16. To do good, and to distribute, forget not: for with such sacrifices God is pleased.

1 S. John 3. 17. Who so hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother haue need, and shutteth up his compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

Tob. 4. 7. Give alms of thy goods, and neuer turn thy face from any poore man, and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee.

Be

The Communion.

Be merciful after thy power. If thou hast much, give Tob. 4.8.9
plenteously. If thou hast little, do thy diligence gladly
to give of that little: for so gatherest thou thy self a
good reward in the day of necessity.

He that hath pity upon the poore, lendeth unto the Pro. 19.17.
Lord: and look what he layeth out, it shall be paid
him again.

Blessed be the man that provideth for the sick and Psal. 40.1.
needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trou-
ble.

¶ Whilst these Sentences are in reading, the Deacons,
Church-wardens, or other fit person appointed for that
purpose shall receive the alms for the poore, and other
devotions of the people in a decent basin, to be pro-
vided by the Parish for that purpose, and reverently
bring it to the Priest; who shall humbly present and
place it upon the holy Table.

¶ And when there is a Communion, the Priest shall then
place upon the Table so much Bread and Wine, as he
shall think sufficient. After which done the Priest shall
say,

Let us pray for the whole state of Christs Church
militant here in earth.

A Almighty and everliving God, who by thy holy
Apostle hast taught us to make prayers and suppli-
cations, and to give thanks for all men; We humbly
beseech thee most mercifully [to accept our alms and ob-
lations, and] to receive these our prayers, which we offer
unto thy Divine Majesty, beseeching thee to inspire con-
tinually the universal Church with the spirit of truth,
unity, and concord: and grant that all they that do
confess thy holy name, may agree in the truth of thy

If there be
alms or ob-
lations, then
shall the
words [of
accepting our
alms and ob-
lations] be
left out un-
said.

R R

holy

The Communion.

holy word, and live in unity and godly love. We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian Kings, Princes and Governours; and specially thy servant CHARLES our King, that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: and grant unto his whole Council, and to all that are put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickedness and vice, and to the maintenance of thy true Religion and virtue. Give grace, O heavenly Father, to all Bishops, and Curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine set forth thy true and lively word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments: And to all thy people give thy heavenly grace; and especially to this Congregation here present, that with meek heart and due reverence they may hear and receive thy holy word, truly serving thee in holiness and righteousness all the days of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodness, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them, who in this transitory life are in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity. And we also bless thy holy Name, for all thy servants departed this life in thy faith and fear; beseeching thee to give us grace so to follow their good examples, that with them we may be partakers of thy heavenly kingdom. Grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christs sake our only Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

¶ When

The Communion.

¶ When the Minister giveth warning for the celebration of the holy Communion, (which he shall always do upon the Sunday or some Holy-day immediately preceding) After the Sermon, or Homily ended, he shall read this exhortation following.

Dearly beloved, on——day next I purpose, through Gods assistance to administer to all such as shall be religiously and devoutly disposed, the most comfortable Sacrament of the Body and Blood of Christ, to be by them received in remembrance of his meritorious cross and passion, whereby alone we obtain remission of our sins, and are made partakers of the kingdom of heaven. Wherefore it is our duty to render most humble and hearty thanks to Almighty God our heavenly Father, for that he hath given his Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, not only to die for us, but also to be our spiritual food and sustenance in that holy Sacrament. Which being so divine and comfortable a thing to them who receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily; my duty is to exhort you in the mean season to consider the dignity of that holy mystrie, and the great peril of the unworthy receiving thereof, and so to search and examine your own consciences, (and that not lightly, and after the manner of dissemblers with God; but so) that ye may come holy and clean to such a heavenly feast, in the marriage-garment required by God in holy Scripture, and be received as worthy partakers of that holy Table.

The way and means thereto is: First, to examine your lives and conversations by the rule of Gods commandments; and wherein soever ye shall perceive your selves to have offended, either by will, word, or deed,

The Communion.

there to bewail your own sinfulness, and to confess your selves to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if ye shall perceiue your offences to be such as are not onely against God, but also against your neighbours, then ye shall reconcile your selves unto them, being ready to make restitution and satisfaction according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other; and being likewise ready to forgive others that have offended you, as ye would have forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand: for otherwise the receiuing of the holy Communion doth nothing else but increase your damnation. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his Word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or envy, or in any other grievous crime; Repent you of your sins, or else come not to that holy Table, lest after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the devil enter into you, as he entred into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soul.

And because it is requisite, that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience; therefore if there be any of you, who by this means cannot quiet his own conscience herein, but requireth further comfort or counsel; let him come to me, or to some other discreet and learned Minister of Gods word, and open his grief, that by the ministry of Gods holy word he may receive the benefit of absolution, together with ghostly counsel and advice, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple and doubtfulness.

¶ Or

The Communion.

¶ Or in case he shall see the people negligent to come to the holy Communion, in stead of the former, he shall use this exhortation.

DEarly beloved brethren, on———I intend, by Gods grace, to celebrate the Lords Supper: unto which in Gods behalf I bid you all that are here present, and beseech you for the Lord Jesus Christs sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so lovingly called and bidden by God himself. Ye know how grievous and unkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit down, and yet they who are called (without any cause) most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? Who would not think a great injury and wrong done unto him? Wherefore, most dearly beloved in Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye withdrawing your selves from this holy Supper, provoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise hindred with worldly business. But such excuses are not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: wherefore then do ye not repent and amend? When God calleth you, are ye not ashamed to say you will not come? When ye should return to God, will ye excuse your selves and say ye are not ready? Consider earnestly with your selves, how little such feigned excuses will avail before God. They that refused the feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a farm, or would try their pokes of oxen, or because they were married, were
not

The Communion.

not so excused, but counted unworthy of the heavenly feast. I for my part shall be ready, and according to mine office, I bid you in the name of God, I call you in Christs behalf, I exhort you, as you love your own salvation, that ye will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Son of God did vouchsafe to yield up his soul by death upon the Cross for your salvation: so it is your duty to receive the Communion, in remembrance of the sacrifice of his death, as he himself hath commanded: Which if ye shall neglect to do, consider with your selves how great injury ye do unto God, and how sore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same; when ye wilfully abstain from the Lords Table, and separate from your brethren, who come to feed on the banquet of that most heavenly food. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye will by Gods grace return to a better mind: for the obtaining whereof we shall not cease to make our humble petitions unto Almighty God our heavenly Father.

¶ At the time of the Celebration of the Communion, the Communicants being conveniently placed for the receiving of the holy Sacrament, the Priest shall say this exhortation.

Dearly beloved in the Lord, ye that mind to come to the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ, must consider how Saint Paul exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of that Bread, and drink of that Cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart and lively faith we receive that holy Sacrament (for then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drink his blood; then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us; we are one with Christ,
and

The Communion.

and Christ with us :) So is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily. For then we are guilty of the body and blood of Christ our Saviour; we eat and drink our own damnation, not considering the Lords body; we kindle Gods wrath against us; we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases, and sundry kinds of death. Judge therefore your selves, brethren, that ye be not judged of the Lord; repent you truly for your sins past; have a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour; amend your lives, and be in perfect charity with all men, so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And above all things ye must give most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man, who did humble himself even to the death upon the Cross, for us miserable sinners, who lay in darkness and the shadow of death, that he might make us the children of God, and exalt us to everlasting life. And to the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great love of our Father, and onely Saviour, Jesus Christ, thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood-shedding he hath obtained to us; he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his love, and for a continual remembrance of his death, to our great and endless comfort. To him therefore with the Father, and the holy Ghost, let us give (as we are most bounden) continual thanks, submitting our selves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holiness and righteousness all the days of our life. Amen.

¶ Then

The Communion.

¶ Then shall the Priest say to them that come to receive the holy Communion,

YE that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sins, and are in love and charity with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy ways; Draw near with faith, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort; and make your humble confession to Almighty God, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

¶ Then shall this general confession be made, in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy Communion, by one of the Ministers, both he and all the people kneeling humbly upon their knees, and saying,

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Maker of all things, Judge of all men; We acknowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, Which we from time to time most grievously have committed, By thought, word and deed, Against thy divine Majesty, Provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. We do earnestly repent, And are heartily sorry for these our misdoings, The remembrance of them is grievous unto us; The burthen of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, Have mercy upon us, most merciful Father; For thy Son our Lord Jesus Christs sake, Forgive us all that is past, And grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee In newness of life, To the honour and glory of thy Name, Through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then

The Communion.

¶ Then shall the Priest (or the Bishop being present) stand up, and turning himself to the people, pronounce this absolution.

A Almighty God our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them that with hearty repentance and true faith turn unto him; Have mercy upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your sins, confirm and strengthen you in all goodness, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say.

Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith unto all that truly turn to him.

Come unto me all that travel and are heavy laden, S. Mat. 11 28. and I will refresh you.

So God loved the world, that he gave his onely be- S. Joh. 3. 16. gotten Son, to the end that all that believe in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

Hear also what S. Paul saith.

This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be 1 Tim. 1. 15. received, that Jesus Christ came into the world to save sinners.

Hear also what S. John saith.

If any man sin, we have an Advocate with the 1 S. Joh. 2. Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our sins.

¶ After which the Priest shall proceed, saying,

Lift up your hearts.

L I

Answer

The Communion.

Answer

We lift them up unto the Lord.

Priest

Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

Answer.

It is meet and right so to do.

¶ Then shall the Priest turn to the Lords Table, and say,

It is very meet, right and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord, holy Father, Almighty, everlasting God.

These words
[Holy Fa-
ther] must be
omitted on
Trinity Sun-
day.

¶ Here shall follow the proper Preface, according to the time, if there be any specially appointed : or else immediately shall follow,

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven we laud and magnifie thy glorious Name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God of hosts, Heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord most High. Amen.

¶ Proper Prefaces.

¶ Upon Christmas day, and seven dayes after.

Because thou didst give Iesus Christ thine only Son to be born as at this time for us, who by the operation of the holy Ghost was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother, and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Upon

The Communion.

¶ Upon Easter day, and seven dayes after.

But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious resurrection of thy Son Iesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very Paschal Lamb which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world; who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore &c.

¶ Upon Ascension day, and seven dayes after.

Through thy most dearly beloved Son Iesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious resurrection manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven to prepare a place for us; that where he is, thither we might also ascend, and reign with him in glory. Therefore, &c.

¶ Upon Whitsunday, and six dayes after.

Through Iesus Christ our Lord, according to whose most true promise the holy Ghost came down as at this time from heaven with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind, in the likeness of fiery tongues, lighting upon the Apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth, giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldness with fervent zeal, constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations, whereby we have been brought out of darkness and error into the clear light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Iesus Christ. Therefore with angels, &c.

¶ Upon

The Communion.

¶ Upon the feast of Trinity only.

Who art one God, one Lord; not one onely person, but three persons in one substance. For that which we belieue of the glory of the Father, the same we belieue of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference or inequallity. Therefore &c.

¶ After each of which Prefaces, shall immediately be sung or said,

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnifie thy glorious Name, evermore praising thee, and saying, holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord, most high. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest kneeling down at the Lords Table say in the name of all them that shall receive the Communion, this prayer following.

We do not presume to come to this thy Table, O merciful Lord, trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We are not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy Table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is alwayes to haue mercy; Grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy dear Son Jesus Christ, and to drinke his blood, that our sinful bodies may be made clean by his body, and our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen.

¶ When

The Communion.

¶ When the Priest, standing before the Table, hath so ordered the Bread and Wine, that he may with the more readines and decency break the Bread before the people, and take the Cup into his hands, he shall say the Prayer of Consecration, as followeth.

A Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of thy tender mercy didst give thine onely Son Iesus Christ to suffer death upon the crosse for our redemption, who made there (by his one oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation and satisfaction for the sins of the whole world, ^{(a) Here the Priest is to take the paten into his hands :} and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command us to continue a perpetual memory of that his precious death, until his coming again; Hear us, O merciful Father, we most humbly beseech thee, and grant that ^{(b) And here to break the bread :} we receiuing these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Son our Saviour Iesus Christs holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, ^{(c) And here to lay his hand upon all the bread :} may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood : Who in the same night that he was betrayed ^{(a) took} bread, and when he had given thanks, ^{(b) he brake it,} and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat, ^{(c) is to take the} this is my body which is given for you, do this in remembrance of me. Likewise after Supper ^{(d) he} took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this, for this ^{(e) is} my blood of the New Testament, which is shed for you and for many for the remission of sins : Doe this, as oft as ye shall drink it, in remembrance of me.

Amen. ^{is any wine to be consecrated.}

¶ Then ted.

The Communion.

¶ Then shall the Minister first receive the Communion in both kinds himself, and then proceed to deliver the same to the Bishops, Priests, and Deacons in like manner (if any be present) and after that to the people also in order, into their hands, all meekly kneeling. And when he delivereth the bread to any one, he shall say,

The body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soul unto everlasting life. Take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thy heart by faith with thanksgiving.

¶ And the Minister that delivereth the cup to any one, shall say,

The blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soul unto everlasting life. Drink this in remembrance that Christs blood was shed for thee, and be thankful.

¶ If the consecrated bread or wine be all spent before all have communicated; the Priest is to consecrate more according to the form before prescribed: Beginning at [*Our Saviour Christ in the same night, &c.*] for the blessing of the bread; and at [*Likewise after Supper, &c.*] for the blessing of the cup.

¶ When all have communicated, the Minister shall return to the Lords Table, and reverently place upon it what remaineth of the consecrated Elements, covering the same with a fair linen cloth.

¶ Then shall the Priest say the Lords Prayer, the people repeating after him every Petition.

Our

The Communion.

Our Father which art in heauen; hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heauen. Giue us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: But deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, The power and the glory, For ever and ever. Amen.

¶ After shall be said, as followeth.

O Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants entirely desire thy Fatherly goodness, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving; most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we and all thy whole Church may obtain remission of our sins, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, our selves, our souls and bodies to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee; humbly beseeching thee, that all we who are partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy through our manifold sins to offer unto thee any sacrifice; yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service; not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord; by whom, and with whom, in the unity of the holy Ghost, all honour and glory be unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. Amen.

¶ Or

The Communion.

¶ Or this

Almighty and everliving God, We most heartily thank thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, who have duly received these holy mysteries, with the spiritual food of the most precious body and blood of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ; and dost assure us thereby of thy favour and goodness towards us; and that we are very members incorporate in the mystical body of thy Son, which is the blessed company of all faithful people; and are also heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdom, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy dear Son. And we most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in, through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost be all honour and glory world without end. Amen.

¶ Then shall be said or sung;

Glorie be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, we bless thee, we worship thee, we glorifie thee, we give thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father Almighty.

O Lord, the onely begotten Son Jesu Christ;
O Lord God, Lamb of God, Son of the Father, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, receive our prayer. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercy upon us.

For

The Communion.

For thou only art holy, thou only art the Lord, thou only, O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest (or Bishop if he be present) shall let them depart with this blessing.

The peace of God which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord : And the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remain with you alwayes. Amen.



¶ Collects to be said after the Offertory, when there is no Communion, every such day one, or more ; and the same may be said also, as often as occasion shall serve, after the Collects either of Morning or Evening Prayer, Communion, or Litany, by the discretion of the Minister.

Assist us mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy servants, towards the attainment of everlasting salvation ; that among all the changes and chances of this mortal life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Almighty Lord, and everlasting God, vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie, and govern
O m
both

Handwritten signature or initials.

The Communion.

both our hearts and bodies in the wayes of thy lawes, and in the workes of thy commandments: that through thy most mighty protection, both here and euer, we may be preserued in body and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Iesus Christ. Amen.

GRant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day with our outward ears, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living, to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

PRebent us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious labour, and further us with thy continual help, that in all our workes begun, continued and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, the fountain of all wisdom; who knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking; We beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities; and those things which for our unworthiness we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us for the worthiness of thy Son Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, who hast promised to hear the petitions of them that ask in thy Sons Name; We beseech thee mercifully to incline thine ears to us that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee, and grant that those things which we have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually

The Communion.

all be obtained, to the relief of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.



¶ UPON the Sundaies and other holy days (if there be no Communion) shall be said all that is appointed at the Communion, until the end of the general Prayer [*For the good estate of the Catholick Church of Christ*] together with one or more of these Collects last before rehearsed, concluding with the Blessing.

¶ And there shall be no celebration of the Lords Supper, except there be a convenient number to communicate with the Priest, according to his discretion.

¶ And if there be not above twenty persons in the Parish of discretion to receive the Communion; yet there shall be no Communion, except four (or three at the least) communicate with the Priest.

¶ And in Cathedral and Collegiate Churches and Colleges, where there are many Priests and Deacons, they shall all receive the Communion with the Priest every Sunday at the least, except they have a reasonable cause to the contrary.

¶ And to take away all occasion of dissention, and superstition, which any Person hath or might have concerning the Bread and Wine, it shall suffice that the Bread be such as is usual to be eaten; but the best and purest Wheat Bread that conveniently may be gotten.

¶ And if any of the Bread and Wine remain unconsecrated, the Curate shall have it to his own use: but if any remain of that which was consecrated, it shall not be carried out of the Church, but the Priest and such

The Communion.

other of the Communicants as he shall then call unto him, shall immediately after the blessing, reverently eat and drink the same.

¶ The Bread and Wine for the Communion shall be provided by the Curate and the Church-wardens, at the charges of the Parish.

¶ And note, that every Parishioner shall communicate at the least three times in the year, of which Easter to be one. And yearly at Easter every Parishioner shall reckon with the Parson, Vicar, or Curate; or his or their Deputy, or Deputies, and pay to them or him all Ecclesiastical duties, accustomedly due, then and at that time to be paid.

¶ After the Divine Service ended, the money given at the Offertory shall be disposed of to such pious and charitable uses, as the Minister and Church-wardens shall think fit. Wherein if they disagree, it shall be disposed of as the Ordinary shall appoint.

W Hereas it is ordained in this Office for the Administration of the Lords Supper, that the Communicants should receive the same Kneeling; (which Order is well meant, for a signification of our humble and grateful acknowledgement of the benefits of Christ therein given to all worthy Receivers, and for the avoiding of such profanation, and disorder in the holy Communion, as might otherwise ensue) Yet, lest the same Kneeling should by any persons, either out of ignorance, and infirmity, or out of malice and obstinacy, be misconstrued and depraved; It is here declared, that thereby no Adoration is intended, or ought to be done, either unto the Sacramental bread and wine, there bodily received, or unto any Corporal Presence of Christs natural Flesh, and blood. For the Sacramental bread, and wine remain still in their very Natural Substances, and therefore may not be adored, (for that were Idolatrie, to be abhorred of all faithful Christians) And the Natural body and blood of our Saviour Christ are in Heaven, and not here; it being against the truth of Christs Natural body, to be at one time in more places than one.

THE



THE MINISTRATION OF

Publick Baptism of Infants to be used in
the Church.

THe people are to be admonished, that it is most convenient that Baptism should not be administred but upon Sundays and other holy-dayes, when the most number of people come together : as well for that the Congregation there present may testifie the receiving of them that be newly baptized into the number of Christs Church ; as also because in the Baptism of Infants, every man present may be put in remembrance of his own profession made to God in his Baptism. For which cause also it is expedient that Baptism be ministred in the vulgar tongue. Nevertheless (if necessity so require) children may be baptized upon any other day.

¶ And note, that there shall be for every male child to be baptized two Godfathers and one Godmother : and for every female, one Godfather and two Godmothers.

¶ When there are children to be baptized, the Parents shall give knowledge thereof over night, or in the morning before the beginning of Morning Prayer to the Curate. And then the Godfathers and Godmothers, and the People, with the Children must be ready at the Font, either immediately after the last Lesson at Morning Prayer, or else immediately after the last Lesson

Publick Baptism

son at Evening Prayer, as the Curate by his discretion shall appoint. And the Priest coming to the Font (which is then to be filled with pure water) and standing there shall say.

hath this child been already baptized, or no?

¶ If they answer, *No*.; Then shall the Priest proceed as followeth.

DEarly beloved, forasmuch as all men are conceived and born in sin, and that our Saviour Christ saith None can enter into the kingdom of God, except he be regenerate and born anew of water and of the holy Ghost; I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will grant to this child that thing which by nature he cannot have, that he may be baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy Church, and be made a lively member of the same.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,
Let us pray.

A Almighty and everlasting God, who of thy great mercy didst save Noah and his family in the Ark from perishing by water, and also didst safely lead the children of Israel thy people through the red Sea, figuring thereby thy holy baptism; and by the baptism of thy wel-beloved Son Jesus Christ in the river Jordan didst sanctifie water to the mystical washing away of sin; We beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully look upon this child; wash him and sanctifie him with the holy Ghost, that he being de-
liberated

Of Infants.

libered from thy wrath, may be receiued into the Ark of Christs Church; and being stedfast in faith, joyfull through hope, and rooted in charity, may so pass the waves of this troublefom world, that finally he may come to the land of euerlasting life; there to reign with thee world without end, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A Almighty and immortal God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that believe, and the resurrection of the dead; We call upon thee for this infant, that he coming to thy holy baptism, may receiue remission of his sins by spiritual regeneration. Receiue him, O Lord, as thou hast promised by thy wel-beloved Son, saying, Ask, and ye shall have; seek, and ye shall finde; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: So gibe now unto us that ask; let us that seek finde; open the gate unto us that knock; that this infant may enjoy the euerlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternal kingdom which thou hast promised, by Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the people stand up, and the Priest shall say,

Hear the words of the Gospel, written by Saint Mark, in the tenth chapter, at the thirteenth verse.

They brought young children to Christ, that he should touch them; and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Iesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not:
for

Publick Baptism.

for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this brief exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

Blessed, ye hear in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him; how he blamed those that would have kept them from him; how he exhorteth all men to follow their innocency. - He perceiveth how by his outward gesture and deed he declared his good will toward them; for he embraceth them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly believe, that he will likewise favourably receive this present Infant, that he will embrace him with the arms of his mercy, that he will give unto him the blessing of eternal life, and make him partaker of his everlasting kingdome. Therefore we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father towards this Infant, declared by his Son Jesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that he favourably alloweth this charitable work of ours, in bringing this Infant to his holy baptism, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say,

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast boughed us to call us to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee: Increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore. Give thy holy Spirit to this Infant, that

Of Infants.

that he may be born again, and be made an heir of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who libereth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest speak unto the Godfathers and Godmothers on this wise.

DEarly beloved, ye have brought this child here to be baptized, ye have prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive him, to release him of his sins, to sanctifie him with the holy Ghost, to give him the kingdom of heaven, and everlasting life. Ye have heard also that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his Gospel to grant all these things that ye have prayed for: which promise he for his part will most surely keep and perform. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, this Infant must also faithfully for his part, promise by you that are his sureties (until he come of age to take it upon himself) that he will renounce the devil and all his works, and constantly believe Gods holy word, and obediently keep his commandments.

I demand therefore,

DO thou in the name of this child renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, and the carnal desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

Answer.

I renounce them all.

Minister.

Publick Baptism

Minister.

DO thou believe in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth?

And in Iesus Christ his onely begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost; born of the Virgin Mary; that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried; that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day; that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; and from thence shall come again at the end of the world, to judge the quick and the dead?

And dost thou believe in the holy Ghost; the holy Catholick Church, the Communion of Saints; the remission of sins; the resurrection of the flesh; and everlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I stedfastly believe.

Minister.

Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

Answer.

That is my desire.

Minister.

Wilt thou then obediently keep Gods holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the dayes of thy life?

Answer.

I will.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

O Merciful God, grant that the old Adam in this child may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in him Amen.

Grant

Of Infants.

Grant that all carnal affections may die in him, and that all things belonging to the Spirit, may live and grow in him. Amen.

Grant that he may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph against the devil, the world, and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee by our office and ministry, may also be indued with heavenly virtues, and everlastingly rewarded, through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who dost live and govern all things, world without end. Amen.

Almighty everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our sins, did shed out of his most precious side both water and blood, and gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, and baptize them in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost; Regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of thy congregation; sanctifie this water to the mystical washing away of sin: and grant that this child now to be baptized therein, may receive the fulness of thy grace, and ever remain in the number of thy faithful and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest shall take the child into his hand, and shall say to the Godfathers and Godmothers,

Name this child.

And then naming it after them (if they shall certify him that the child may well endure it) he shall dip it in the water discreetly and warily, saying,

In

n

Publick Baptism

N I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ But if they certifie, that the child is weak, it shall suffice to pour water upon it, saying the foresaid words,

N I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest shall say,

* Here the Priest shall make a cross upon the childs forehead.

WE receive this child into the congregation of Christs flock, * and do signe him with the signe of the cross, in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confess the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner, against Sin, the world, and the devil, and to continue Christs faithful souldier and servant unto his lives end. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

Seeing now, dearly beloved brethren, that this child is regenerate and grafted into the body of Christs Church, let us give thanks unto Almighty God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto him, that this child may lead the rest of his life according to this beginning.

¶ Then shall be said, all kneeling,

Our Father which art in heaven: hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them

Of Infants.

them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

WE yield thee hearty thanks, most merciful Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy Church. And humbly we beseech thee to grant, that he being dead unto sin, and living unto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sin, and that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Son, he may also be partaker of his resurrection, so that finally with the residue of thy holy Church, he may be an inheritour of thine everlasting kingdom, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then all standing up, the Priest shall say to the Godfathers and Godmothers this exhortation following.

FOrasmuch as this child hath promised by you his Sureties, to renounce the devil and all his works, to believe in God, and to serve him; ye must remember that it is your parts and duties to see that this infant be taught, so soon as he shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise and profession he hath here made by you. And that he may know these things the better, ye shall call upon him to hear Sermons, and chiefly ye shall provide that he may learn the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments in the vulgar tongue, and all other things which a Christian ought to know and believe to his soules health; and that this child

Publick Baptism

child may be virtuously brought up to lead a godly and a Christian life ; remembryng alwayes that baptism doth represent unto us our profelsion, which is, to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him ; that as he died and rose again for us ; so should we who are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all virtue and godliness of living.

¶ Then shall he adde and say,

YE are to take care that this child be brought to the Bishop to be confirmed by him, so soon as he can say the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments in the vulgar tongue, and be further instructed in the Church-Catechism set forth for that purpose.

¶ It is certain by Gods word, that children which are baptized, dying before they commit actual sin, are undoubtedly saved.

TO take away all scruple, concerning the use of the signe of the Cross in Baptism ; the true Explication thereof and the just reasons for the retaining of it may be seen in the thirtieth Canon, first published in the year MDCIV.

THE



THE
MINISTRATION
OF
Private Baptism of *CHILDREN*
in Houses.

¶ **T**He Curates of every Parish shall often admonish the people, that they deferre not the Baptism of their children longer than the first or second Sunday next after their birth, or other holy-day falling between, unless upon a great and reasonable cause, to be approved by the Curate.

¶ And also they shall warn them, that without like great cause and necessity they procure not their children to be baptized at home in their houses. But when need shall compel them so to do, then Baptism shall be administered on this fashion.

¶ First let the Minister of the Parish (or in his absence, any other lawful Minister that can be procured) with them that are present call upon God, and say the Lords Prayer, and so many of the Collects appointed to be said before in the Form of Publick Baptism, as the time and present exigence will suffer. And then, the child being named by some one that is present, the Minister shall pour water upon it, saying these words ;

N I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then

Private Baptism

¶ Then all kneeling down, the Minister shall give thanks unto God, and say,

WE yield thee hearty thanks, most merciful Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit; to receive him for thine own child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy Church. And we humbly beseech thee to grant, that as he is now made partaker of the death of thy Son, so he may be also of his resurrection: And that finally with the residue of thy Saints he may inherit thine everlasting kingdom, through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ And let them not doubt, but that the child so baptized is lawfully and sufficiently baptized, and ought not to be baptized again. Yet nevertheless, if the child which is after this sort Baptized, do afterward live, it is expedient that it be brought into the Church to the intent that if the Minister of the same Parish did himself Baptize that child, the Congregation may be certified of the true form of Baptism, by him privately before used: In which case he shall say thus,

I certify you, that according to the due and prescribed order of the Church, at such a time, and at such a place, before divers witnesses I baptized this child.

¶ **B**Ut if the child were baptized by any other lawful Minister; then the Minister of the Parish where the child was born or christened, shall examine and try whether the child be lawfully baptized, or no. In which case, if those that bring any child to the Church, do answer that the same child is already baptized, then shall the Minister examine them further, saying,

Private Baptism.

By whom was this child baptized?

Who was present when this child was baptized?

Because some things essential to this sacrament may happen to be omitted through fear or haste, in such times of extremity; therefore I demand further of you,

With what matter was this child baptized?

With what words was this child baptized?

¶ And if the Minister shall find by the answers of such as bring the child, that all things were done as they ought to be; then shall not he christen the child again, but shall receive him as one of the flock of true Christian people, saying thus,

I Certifie you, that in this case all is well done, and according unto due order, concerning the baptizing of this child; who being born in original sin, and in the wrath of God, is now by the laver of Regeneration in Baptism received into the number of the children of God, and heirs of everlasting life: For our Lord Jesus Christ doth not deny his grace and mercy unto such infants, but most lovingly doth call them unto him, as the holy Gospel doth witness to our comfort on this wise.

The Gospel.

They brought young children to Christ, that he S. Mark. 10.
should touch them; and his disciples rebuked ^{13.}
those that brought them. But when Jesus saw
it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not; for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom

Private Baptism.

of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this brief exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

Beloved, ye hear in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him; how he blamed those that would have kept them from him; how he exhorted all men to follow their innocency. Ye perceiue how by his outward gesture and deed he declared his good will toward them; for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly believe, that he hath likewise favourably received this present infant, that he hath embraced him with the arms of his mercy, and (as he hath promised in his holy word) will give unto him the blessing of eternal life, and make him partaker of his everlasting kingdome. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father declared by his Son Iesus Christ towards this infant, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say the Prayer which the Lord himself taught us.

Our Father which art in heauen; hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heauen. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Almighty

Private Baptism.

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee: Increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore. Give thy holy Spirit to this infant, that he being born again, and being made an heir of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, may continue thy servant, and attain thy promise, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ thy Son, who libereth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest demand the Name of the child, which being by the Godfathers and Godmothers pronounced, the Minister shall say,

Dost thou in the name of this child renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of this world, with all covetous desires of the same, and the carnal desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

Answer.

I renounce them all.

Minister.

Dost thou believe in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth?

And in Jesus Christ his onely begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost; born of the Virgin Mary; that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried; that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day; that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; and from thence shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead?

D o 2

And

Private Baptism.

And dost thou believe in the holy Ghost; the holy Catholick Church, the Communion of Saints; the remission of sins; the resurrection of the flesh; and everlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I stedfastly believe.

Minister.

VVilt thou then obediently keep Gods holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the dayes of thy life?

Answer.

I will.

¶ Then the Priest shall say,

*The Priest shall make a cross upon the childs forehead:

VVe receiue this child into the congregation of Christs flock, and do * signe him with the signe of the crosse, in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confess the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner against sin, the world, and the devil; and to continue Christs faithful souldier and seruant unto his liues end. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

Seeing now, dearly beloved brethren, that this child is by Baptism regenerate and grafted into the body of Christs Church, let us give thanks unto Almighty God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto him, that he may lead the rest of his life according to this beginning.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

Private Baptism.

WE yield thee most hearty thanks, most merciful Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy Church. And humbly we beseech thee to grant, that he being dead unto sin, and living unto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sin, and that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Son, he may also be partaker of his resurrection: so that finally with the residue of thy holy Church, he may be an inheritor of thine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then all standing up, the Minister shall make this exhortation to the Godfathers and Godmothers.

INASMUCH as this child hath promised by you his Sureties, to renounce the devil and all his works, to believe in God, and to serve him; ye must remember that it is your parts and duties to see that this infant be taught, so soon as he shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise and profession he hath made by you. And that he may know these things the better, ye shall call upon him to hear Sermons, and chiefly ye shall provide that he may learn the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments in the vulgar tongue, and all other things which a Christian ought to know and believe to his soules health; and that this child may be vertuously brought up to lead a godly and a Christian life; remembering alway, that Baptism doth represent unto us our profession, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and be made like unto him; that as he died and rose again for us; so should we who are baptized,

Private Baptism.

baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godliness of living.

¶ **B** Ut if they which bring the infant to the Church do make such uncertain answers to the Priests questions, as that it cannot appear that the child was baptized with water, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost (which are essential parts of Baptism) then let the Priest baptize it in the form before appointed for Publick Baptism of infants ; saying that at the dipping of the child in the Font, he shall use this form of words.

If thou art not already baptized, N. I baptize thee In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.



THE MINISTRATION

OF

BAPTISM to such as are of riper years, and able to answer for themselves.

¶ **W**hen any such persons as are of riper years are to be baptized, timely notice shall be given to the Bishop, or whom he shall appoint for that purpose, a week before at the least, by the Parents, or some other discreet persons; that so due care may be taken for their examination, whether they be sufficiently instructed in the principles of the Christian Religion; and that they may be exhorted to prepare themselves with prayers and fasting for the receiving of this holy Sacrament.

¶ And if they shall be found fit, then the Godfathers and Godmothers (the people being assembled upon the Sunday or Holy-day appointed) shall be ready to present them at the Font immediately after the second Lesson, either at Morning or Evening Prayer, as the Curate in his discretion shall think fit.

¶ And standing there, the Priest shall ask whether any of the persons here presented be baptized or no: If they shall answer, *No*: then shall the Priest say thus,

Dearly beloved; Forasmuch as all men are conceived and born in sin, (and that which is born of the flesh is flesh,) and they that are in the flesh cannot please

Baptism of those,

Please God, but live in sin, committing many actual transgressions; and that our Saviour Christ saith, None can enter into the kingdom of God, except he be regenerate and born anew of water and of the holy Ghost; I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous goodness he will grant to these persons that which by nature they cannot have, that they may be baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy Church, and be made lively members of the same.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

Let us pray.

(¶ And here all the Congregation shall kneel)

A Almighty and everlasting God, who of thy great mercy didst save Noah and his family in the ark from perishing by water, and also didst safely lead the children of Israel thy people through the red sea, figuring thereby thy holy baptism; and by the baptism of thy wel-beloved Son Jesus Christ in the river Jordan didst sanctifie the element of water to the mystical washing away of sin; We beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully look upon these thy servants; wash them, and sanctifie them with the holy Ghost, that they being delivered from thy wrath may be received into the ark of Christs Church; and being steadfast in faith, joyful through hope, and rooted in charity, may so pass the waves of this troublesome world, that finally they may come to the land of everlasting life, there to reign with thee worlde without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty

of riper years.

Almighty and immortal God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that believe, and the resurrection of the dead : We call upon thee for these persons, that they coming to thy holy baptism, may receive remission of their sins by spiritual regeneration. Receive them, O Lord, and as thou hast promised by thy wel-beloved Son, saying, Ask, and ye shall receive ; seek, and ye shall find ; knock, and it shall be opened unto you, So give now unto us that ask ; let us that seek find ; open the gate unto us that knock ; that these persons may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternal kingdom which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the people stand up, and the Priest shall say,

Hear the words of the Gospel written by Saint John, in the third Chapter beginning at the first verse.

There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jewes. The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God ; for no man can do these miracles that thou dost, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? Can he enter the second time into his mothers womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh ; and that which is born of the

P p

Spirit

Baptism of those

Spirit is spirit. Marbel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

¶ After which he shall say this exhortation following.

Beloved, ye hear in this Gospel the express words of our Saviour Christ, that except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. Whereby ye may perceiue the great necessity of this Sacrament, where it may be had. Likewise immediately before his ascension into heaven (as we read in the last Chapter of Saint Marks Gospel,) he gave command to his disciples, saying, Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. Which also sheweth unto us the great benefit we reap thereby. For which cause Saint Peter the Apostle, when upon his first preaching of the Gospel many were pricked at the heart, and said to him and the rest of the Apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we doe? replied and said unto them, Repent and be baptized every one of you for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the holy Ghost. For the promise is to you and your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call. And with many other words exhorted he them, saying, Save your selves from this untoward generation. For (as the same Apostle testifieth in another place) even Baptism doth also now save us, (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience towards God) by the resurrection of Iesus Christ. Doubt ye not there-
fore,

of riper years.

fore, but earnestly believe that he will favourably receive these present persons, truly repenting and coming unto him by faith, that he will grant them remission of their sins, and bestow upon them the holy Ghost; that he will give them the blessing of eternal life, and make them partakers of his everlasting kingdom.

Wherefore we being thus persuaded of the good will of our heavenly Father towards these persons, declared by his Son Jesus Christ; let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks to him and say,

A Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee; Increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: Give thy holy Spirit to these persons, that they may be born again and be made heirs of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who lieth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest shall speak to the *persons* to be baptized on this wise.

WELL beloved, who are come hither desiring to receive holy Baptism, ye have heard how the congregation hath prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive you and bless you, to release you of your sins, to give you the kingdom of heaven and everlasting life. Ye have heard also that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his holy word to grant all those things that we have prayed for; which promise he for his part will most surely keep and perform.

Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, ye must

Baptism of those

also faithfully for your part promise in the presence of these your witnesses, and this whole congregation, that ye will renounce the devil and all his works, and constantly believe Gods holy word, and obediently keep his commandments.

¶ Then shall the Priest demand of each of the persons to be baptized severally these questions following.

Question.

Dost thou renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, and the carnal desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow, nor be led by them?

Answer.

I renounce them all.

Question.

Dost thou believe in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth?

And in Jesus Christ his only begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost; born of the Virgin Mary; that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried; that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day; that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; and from thence shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead?

And dost thou believe in the holy Ghost; the holy Catholick Church, the Communion of saints; the remission of sins; the resurrection of the flesh; and everlasting life after death?

Answer.

of riper years.

Answer

All this I stedfastly believe.

Question.

Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

Answer.

That is my desire.

Question.

Wilt thou then obediently keep Gods holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the dayes of thy life?

Answer.

I will endeavour so to do, God being my helper.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

O Merciful God, grant that the old Adam in these persons may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in them. Amen.

Grant that all carnal affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the Spirit, may live and grow in them. Amen.

Grant that they may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph against the Devil, the world, and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that they being here Dedicated to thee by our office and ministry, may also be indued with heavenly vertues, and everlastingly rewarded through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who dost live and govern all things, world without end. Amen.

A Almighty everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son Iesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our
sins

Baptism of those

lings did shed out of his most precious side both water and bloud, and gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, and baptize them In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost; Regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of this congregation; sanctifie this water to the mystical washing away of sin: and grant that the persons now to be baptized therein, may receive the fulness of thy grace, and ever remain in the number of thy faithful and elect children, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest take each person to be baptized by the right hand, and placing him conveniently by the Font, according to his discretion, shall ask the Godfathers and Godmothers the Name; and then shall dip him in the water, or pour water upon him, saying,

N I baptize thee In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

* Here the Priest shall make a cross upon the persons forehead.

WE receive this person into the congregation of Christs flock, and * do signe him with the signe of the cross, in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confess the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner against sin, the world, and the devil; and to continue Christs faithful souldier and servant unto his lifes end. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

Seeing now, dearly beloved brethren, that these persons are regenerate and grafted into the body of Christs Church, let us give thanks unto Almighty God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto

of riper years.

unto him, that they may lead the rest of their life according to this beginning.

¶ Then shall be said the Lords Prayer, all kneeling.

Our father which art in heaven; Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil. Amen.

VE yield thee humble thanks, O heavenly father, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee; Increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore. Give thy holy Spirit to these persons, that being now born again, and made heirs of everlasting salvation through our Lord Jesus Christ, they may continue thy servants, and attain thy promises, through the same Lord Jesus Christ thy Son, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same holy Spirit everlastingly. Amen.

¶ Then all standing up, the Priest shall use this exhortation following; speaking to the Godfathers and Godmothers first.

Foasmuch as these persons have promised in your presence to renounce the devil and all his works, to believe in God, and to serve him; ye must remember that it is your part and dutie to put them in mind what a solemn vow, promise and profession they have now made before this congregation, and especially before you their chosen witnesses. And ye are also to call upon them

Publick Baptism, &c.

to use all diligence to be rightly instructed in Gods holy word, that so they may grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord Iesus Christ, and live godly, righteously and soberly in this present world.

¶ And then, speaking to the new baptized persons, he shall proceed, and say,)

AND as for you, who have now by Baptism put on Christ, it is your part and duty also, being made the children of God, and of the light by faith in Iesus Christ, to walk answerably to your Christian calling, and as becometh the children of light: remembering alwayes that Baptism representeth unto us our profession; which is, to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him; that as he died, and rose again for us; so should we who are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godliness of living.

¶ It is expedient that every person thus baptized should be confirmed by the Bishop so soon after his Baptism as conveniently may be; that so he may be admitted to the holy Communion.

¶ If any persons not baptized in their infancy shall be brought to be baptized before they come to years of discretion to answer for themselves; it may suffice to use the Office for Publick Baptism of infants, or (in case of extreame danger) the Office for Private Baptism, onely changing the word [*Infant*] for [*Child* or *Person*] as occasion requireth.

A C A-



A C A T E C H I S M;

That is to say,
An Instruction to be learned of every person,
before he be brought to be confirmed by the Bishop.

Question.

What is your name?

Answer.

A. or **B.**

Question.

Who gave you this name?

Answer.

My Godfathers and Godmothers in my Baptism,
wherein I was made a member of Christ, the childe
of God, and an inheritor of the Kingdom of heaven.

Question.

What did your Godfathers and Godmothers then for
you?

Answer.

They did promise and bow three things in my name.
First, that I should renounce the devil and all his
works, the pomps and vanity of this wicked world,
and all the sinful lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I
should believe all the Articles of the Christian faith. And
thirdly, that I should keep Gods holy will and com-
mandments, and walk in the same all the days of my
life.

A q

Question.

A Catechism.

Question.

Doſt thou not think that thou art bound to believe, and to do, as they have promiſed for thee?

Answer.

Yes verily; and by Gods help ſo I will. And I heartily thank our heavenly Father, that he hath called me to this ſtate of ſalvation, through Jeſus Chriſt our Saviour. And I pray unto God to give me his grace, that I may continue in the ſame unto my lifes end.

Catechiſt.

Rehearſe the Articles of thy Belief.

Answer.

I Believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth.

And in Jeſus Chriſt his onely Son our Lord, Who was conceived by the holy Ghoſt, Born of the Virgin Mary, Suffered under Pontius Pilate, Was crucified, dead and buried, He deſcended into hell; The third day he roſe again from the dead, He aſcended into heaven, And ſitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; From thence he ſhall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the holy Ghoſt, The holy Catholick Church, The Communion of Saints, The forgiveness of ſins, The reſurrection of the body, And the life everlaſting. Amen.

Question.

What doſt thou chiefly learn in theſe Articles of thy belief?

Answer.

Fiſt, I learn to believe in God the Father, who hath made me, and all the world;

Secondly

A Catechism.

Secondly, in God the Son, who hath redeemed me, and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me, and all the elect people of God.

Question.

You said that your Godfathers and Godmothers did promise for you, that you should keep Gods commandments. Tell me how many there be ?

Answer.

Ten.

Question.

Which be they ?

Answer.

The same which God spake in the twentieth Chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, who brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

I. Thou shalt have none other Gods, but me.

II. Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them. For I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

III. Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain : for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his Name in vain.

IV. Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do : but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou,

A Catechism.

and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant and thy maid-servant, thy cattel and the stranger that is within thy gates. For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day; wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

V. Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy days may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

VI. Thou shalt do no murder.

VII. Thou shalt not commit adultery.

VIII. Thou shalt not steal.

IX. Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

X. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is his.

Question.

What dost thou chiefly learn by these commandments?

Answer.

I learn two things: my duty towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

Question.

What is thy duty towards God?

Answer.

My duty towards God, is to believe in him, to fear him, and to love him with all my heart, with all my mind, with all my soul, and with all my strength; to worship him, to give him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call upon him, to honour his holy Name and his Word; and to serve him truly all the days of my life.

Question.

A Catechism.

Question.

What is thy duty towards thy neighbour :

Answer.

My duty towards my neighbour, is to love him as my self, and to do to all men, as I would they should do unto me. To love, honour and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the King, and all that are put in authority under him. To submit my self to all my Superiours, Teachers, Spiritual Pa-
stours and Masters. To order my self lowly and re-
verently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word
or deed. To be true and just in all my dealing. To
bear no malice nor hatred in my heart. To keep my
hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from
evil speaking, lying and slandering. To keep my body
in temperance, soberness, and chastity. Not to covet
nor desire other mens goods ; but to learn and labour
truly to get mine own living, and to do my duty in
that state of life, unto which it shall please God to call
me.

Catechist.

My good child, know this, that thou art not able to
do these things of thy self, nor to walk in the command-
ments of God, and to serve him without his special
grace, which thou must learn at all times to call for by
diligent prayer. Let me hear therefore if thou canst say
the Lords prayer.

Answer.

Our Father which art in heaven ; hallowed be thy
Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in
earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily
bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive
them that trespass against us. And lead us not into
temptation : But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Question.

A Catechism.

Question.

What desirest thou of God in this prayer ?

Answer.

I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giver of all goodness, to send his grace unto me, and to all people, that we may worship him, serve him, and obey him as we ought to do. And I pray unto God, that he will send us all things that be needful both for our souls and bodies ; and that he will be merciful unto us, and forgive us our sins ; and that it will please him to save and defend us in all dangers ghostly and bodily ; and that he will keep us from all sin and wickedness, and from our ghostly enemy, and from everlasting death. And this I trust he will do of his mercy and goodness, through our Lord Jesus Christ. And therefore I say, Amen. So be it.

Question.

How many Sacraments hath Christ ordained in his Church ?

Answer.

Two onely, as generally necessary to salvation, that is to say, Baptism, and the Supper of the Lord.

Quest. on.

What meanest thou by this word Sacrament ?

Answer.

I mean an outward and visible sign of an inward and spiritual grace, given unto us, ordained by Christ himself, as a means whereby we receive the same, and a pledge to assure us thereof.

Question.

How many parts are there in a Sacrament ?

Answer.

Two : the outward visible sign, and the inward spiritual grace.

Question.

A Catechism.

Question.

What is the outward visible sign or form in Baptism?

Answer.

Water: wherein the person is baptized, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost.

Question.

What is the inward and spiritual grace?

Answer.

A death unto sin, and a new birth unto righteousness: for being by nature born in sin, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace.

Question.

What is required of persons to be baptized?

Answer.

Repentance, whereby they forsake sin; and faith, whereby they stedfastly believe the promises of God, made to them in that Sacrament.

Question.

Why then are infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age they cannot perform them?

Answer.

Because they promise them both by their sureties: which promise, when they come to age, themselves are bound to perform.

Question.

Why was the Sacrament of the Lords Supper ordained?

Answer.

For the continual remembrance of the sacrifice of the death of Christ, and of the benefits which we receive thereby.

Question.

A Catechism.

Question.

What is the outward part or sign of the Lords Supper?

Answer.

Bread and wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be received.

Question.

What is the inward part, or thing signified?

Answer.

The body and blood of Christ, which are verily and indeed taken and received by the faithful in the Lords Supper.

Question.

What are the benefits whereof we are partakers thereby?

Answer.

The strengthening and refreshing of our souls by the body and blood of Christ, as our bodies are by the bread and wine.

Question.

What is required of them who come to the Lords Supper?

Answer.

To examine themselves, whether they repent them truly of their former sins, stedfastly purposing to lead a new life; have a lively faith in Gods mercy through Christ, with a thankful remembrance of his death; and be in charity with all men.

¶ The Curate of every Parish shall diligently upon Sundays and Holidays, after the second Lesson at Evening Prayer openly in the Church instruct and examine so many children of his Parish sent unto him, as he shall think convenient, in some part of this Catechism.

¶ And

A Catechism.

¶ And all Fathers, Mothers, Masters and Dames, shall cause their children, servants and apprentices (which have not learned their Catechism) to come to the Church at the time appointed, and obediently to hear, and be ordered by the Curate, until such time as they have learned all that is here appointed for them to learn.

¶ So soon as Children are come to a competent age, and can say in their Mother tongue the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments; and also can answer to the other questions of this short Catechism; they shall be brought to the Bishop. And every one shall have a Godfather, or a Godmother, as a witness of their Confirmation.

¶ And whensoever the Bishop shall give knowledge for children to be brought unto him for their Confirmation, the Curate of every Parish shall either bring, or send in writing, with his hand subscribed thereunto, the names of all such persons within his Parish, as he shall think fit to be presented to the Bishop to be confirmed. And, if the Bishop approve of them, he shall confirm them in manner following.



The Order

OF
CONFIRMATION,
OR,
Laying on of hands upon those that are
baptized and come to years of discretion.

¶ Upon the day appointed all that are to be then confirmed, being placed, and standing in Order before the Bishop; he (or some other Minister appointed by him) shall read this Preface following.

TO the end that Confirmation may be ministered to the more edifying of such as shall receive it, the Church hath thought good to order, That none hereafter shall be Confirmed, but such as can say the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments; and can also answer to such other questions, as in the Short Catechism are contained: Which Order is very convenient to be observed, to the end, that children being now come to the years of discretion, and having learned what their Godfathers and Godmothers promised for them in Baptism, they may themselves with their own mouth and consent openly before the Church ratify and confirm the same; and also promise that by the grace of God they will evermore endeavour themselves faithfully to observe such things as they by their own confession have assented unto.

¶ Then

Confirmation.

¶ Then shall the Bishop say,

Do ye here in the presence of God, and of this Congregation, renew the solemn promise and vow that was made in your name at your Baptism; ratifying and confirming the same in your own persons, and acknowledging your selves bound to believe and to do all those things, which your Godfathers and Godmothers then undertook for you?

¶ And every one shall audibly answer.

I do.

The Bishop.

Our help is in the Name of the Lord;

Answer.

Who hath made heaven and earth.

Bishop.

Blessed be the Name of the Lord,

Answer.

Henceforth world without end.

Bishop.

Lord, hear our prayers.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Bishop.

Let us pray.

Almighty and everliving God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy servants by water and the holy Ghost, and hast given unto them forgiveness of all their sins; Strengthen them, we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost the Comforter, and daily increase in them thy manifold gifts of grace; the Spirit of wis-

R r 2

Dom

Confirmation.

dom and understanding; the spirit of counsel and ghostly strength; the spirit of knowledge and true godliness, and fill them, O Lord, with the spirit of thy holy fear, now and for ever. Amen.

¶ Then all of them in order kneeling before the Bishop, he shall lay his hand upon the head of every one severally, saying,

DEfend, O Lord, this thy child [or this thy servant] with thy heavenly grace, that he may continue thine for ever: and daily encrease in thy holy Spirit more and more, until he come unto thy everlasting kingdom. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Bishop say,
The Lord be with you.

Answer.

And with thy Spirit.

¶ And (all kneeling down) the Bishop shall add,

Let us pray.

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: But deliver us from evil. Amen.

¶ And this Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, who makest us both to will and to do those things that be good and acceptable

Confirmation.

ceptable unto thy diuine Majestie: We make our humble supplications unto thee for these thy seruants upon whom (after the example of thy holy Apostles) we haue now laid our hands, to certifie them (by this sign) of thy fauour and gracious goodnes towards them. Let thy fatherly hand, we beseech thee, euer be ouer them; let thy holy Spirit euer be with them; and so lead them in the knowledge and obedience of thy word, that in the end they may obtain euerlasting life, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who with thee and the holy Ghost liueth and reigneth, euer one God, world without end. Amen.

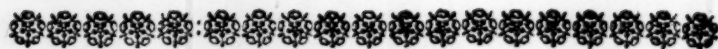
O Almighty Lord, and euerlasting God, vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie and gouern both our hearts and bodies in the ways of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments, that through thy most mighty protection, both here and euer, we may be preserved in body and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Iesus Christ. Amen.

¶ Then the Bishop shall bless them, saying thus,

The blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, be upon you, and remain with you for euer. Amen.

¶ And there shall none be admitted to the holy Communion, until such time as he be confirmed, or be ready and desirous to be confirmed.

THE



The Form OF S O L E M N I Z A T I O N OF M A T R I M O N Y.

¶ First the Banns of all that are to be married together, must be published in the Church three several Sundays or Holidays, in the time of Divine Service, immediately before the sentences for the Offertory; the Curate saying after the accustomed manner,

I publish the Banns of marriage between M. of— and N. of— If any of you know cause or just impediment, why these two persons should not be joynd together in holy matrimony, ye are to declare it: This is the first [second or third] time of asking.

¶ And if the persons that are to be married, dwell in divers Parishes, the Banns must be asked in both Parishes; and the Curate of the one Parish shall not solemnize Matrimony betwixt them, without a Certificate of the Banns being thrice asked, from the Curate of the other Parish.

¶ At the day and time appointed for solemnization of Matrimony, the persons to be married shall come into the body of the Church with their friends and neighbours: And

Matrimony.

And there standing together, the man on the right hand, and the woman on the left, the Priest shall say,

DEarly beloved, we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of this congregation, to joyn together this man, and this woman in holy matrimony, which is an honourable estate instituted of God in the time of mans innocency, signifying unto us the mystical union that is betwixt Christ and his Church; which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of Saint Paul to be honourable among all men; and therefore is not by any to be enterprized, nor taken in hand unadvisedly, lightly, or wantonly, to satisfie mens carnal lusts and appetites, like brute beasts that have no understanding; but reverently, discretely, advisedly, soberly, and in the fear of God, duly considering the causes for which matrimony was ordained.

First, it was ordained for the procreation of children, to be brought up in the fear and nurture of the Lord, and to the praise of his holy Name.

Secondly, it was ordained for a remedy against sin, and to avoid fornication, that such persons as have not the gift of continency, might marry, and keep themselves undesledd members of Christs body.

Thirdly, it was ordained for the mutual society, help and comfort that the one ought to have of the other, both in prosperity and adversity: Into which holy estate these two persons present come now to be joyned. Therefore if any man can shew any just cause why they may not lawfully be joyned together, let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

¶ And

Matrimony.

¶ And also speaking to the persons that shall be married,
he shall say,

I Require and charge you both (as ye will answer
at the dreadful day of judgement, when the secrets of
all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you know
any impediment, why ye may not be lawfully joynd
together in matrimony, ye do now confess it. For be
ye well assured, that so many as are coupled together
otherwise than Gods Word doth allow, are not joynd
together by God, neither is their matrimony law-
ful.

¶ At which day of marriage, if any man do alledge and
declare any impediment why they may not be coupled
together in matrimony, by Gods Law, or the Laws
of this Realm, and will be bound, and sufficient sureties
with him, to the parties, or else put in a caution (to the
full value of such charges as the persons to be married do
thereby sustain) to prove his allegation: then the so-
lemnization must be deferred until such time as the
truth be tried.

¶ If no impediment be alledged, then shall the Curate
say unto the man,

N. **W**ilt thou have this woman to thy wedded wife,
to live together after Gods ordinance, in the
holy estate of matrimony? Wilt thou love her, com-
fort her, honour and keep her in sickness and in health?
and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto her, so long
as ye both shall live?

¶ The man shall answer.

I will.

¶ Then

Matrimony.

¶ Then shall the Priest say unto the woman.

N. **W**ilt thou haue this man to thy wedded husband, to liue together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of matrimony? Wilt thou obey him, serue him, love, honour and keep him in sickness and in health, and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto him, so long as ye both shall liue?

¶ The woman shall answer,

I will.

¶ Then shall the Minister say,

~~Who~~ giveth this woman to be married to this man

¶ Then shall they give their troth to each other in this manner.

¶ The Minister receiving the woman at her fathers or friends hands, shall cause the man with his right hand to take the woman by her right hand, and to say after him as followeth.

I N. take thee N. to my wedded wife, to haue and to hold from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us do part, according to Gods holy ordinance; and thereto I plight thee my troth.

¶ Then shall they loose their hands, and the woman with her right hand taking the man by his right hand, shall likewise say after the Minister;

I N. take thee N. to my wedded husband, to haue and to hold from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love,
S I cherish,

Matrimony.

cherish, and to obey, till death us do part, according to Gods holy ordinance; and thereto I gibe thee my troth.

¶ Then shall they again loose their hands, and the man shall give unto the woman a ring, laying the same upon the book with the accustomed duty to the Priest and Clerk. And the Priest taking the ring, shall deliver it unto the man, to put it upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man holding the ring there, and taught by the Priest, shall say,

With this ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow: In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then the man leaving the ring upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, they shall both kneel down, and the Minister shall say,

Let us pray.

O Eternal God, creatour and preserver of all mankind, giver of all spiritual grace, the author of everlasting life; Send thy blessing upon these thy servants, this man and this woman, whom we bleſs in thy Name; that as Isaac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, so these persons may surely perform and keep the bow and covenant betwixt them made, (whereof this ring given and received is a token and pledge) and may ever remain in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy laws, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then.

Matrimony.

¶ Then shall the Priest joyn their right hands together, and say,

Those whom God hath joyned together, let no man put asunder.

¶ Then shall the Minister speak unto the people.

Foasmuch as N. and N. have consented together in holy wedlock, and have witnessed the same before God and this company, and thereto have given and pledged their troth either to other, and have declared the same by giving and receiuing of a ring, and by joyning of hands; I pronounce that they be man and wife together, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And the Minister shall add this blessing.

God the Father, God the Son, God the holy Ghost bleſs, preſerbe and keep you; the Lord mercifully with his ſabour look upon you, and ſo fill you with all ſpiritual benediction and grace, that ye may ſo live together in this life, that in the world to come ye may have life euerlaſting. Amen.

¶ Then the Minister or Clerks going to the Lords table, ſhall ſay or ſing this Pſalm following.

Bleſſed are all they that fear the Lord: and walk in his ways. *Beati omnes. Pſal. 128.*

For thou ſhalt eat the labour of thine hands: & well is thee, and happy ſhalt thou be.

Thy wife ſhall be as the fruitful vine: upon the walls of thy houſe.

Thy children like the olive-branches: round about thy table.

Matrimony.

Lo, thus shall the man be blessed : that feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Sion shall so bless thee : that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperitie all thy life long :

Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children : and peace upon Israel.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost :

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ Or this Psalm.

Deus miser-
atur.
Psal. 67.

GOD be merciful unto us, and bless us : and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth : thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad : for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God : let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase : and God, even our own God shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us : and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost :

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ The

Matrimony.

¶ The Psalm ended, and the man and the woman kneeling before the Lords Table, the Priest standing at the Table, and turning his face towards them, shall say,

Lord haue mercy upon us.

Answer.

Christ, haue mercy upon us.

Minister.

Lord, haue mercy upon us.

O Ur Father which art in heauen, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heauen. Giue us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord, save thy servant, and thy handmaid;

Answer.

Who put their trust in thee.

Minister.

O Lord, send them help from thy holy place.

Answer.

And evermore defend them.

Minister.

Be unto them a tower of strength,

Answer.

From the face of their enemy.

Minister.

O Lord, hear our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

Matrimony.

Minister.

O God of Abraham, God of Isaac, God of Jacob, bleſs theſe thy ſervants, and ſow the ſeed of eternal life in their hearts; that whatſoever in thy holy Word they ſhall poſſibly learn, they may in deed fulfil the ſame. Look, O Lord, mercifully upon them from heaven, and bleſs them. And as thou didſt ſend thy bleſſing upon Abraham and Sarah, to their great comfort; ſo vouchſafe to ſend thy bleſſing upon theſe thy ſervants, that they obeying thy will, and alway being in ſafety under thy protection, may abide in thy love unto their lives end, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

¶ This Prayer next following ſhall be omitted, where the woman is paſt child bearing.

O Merciful Lord and heavenly Father, by whoſe gracious gift mankind is increaſed; We beſeech thee aſſiſt with thy bleſſing theſe two perſons, that they may both be fruitful in procreation of children, and alſo live together ſo long in godly love and honeſty, that they may ſee their children Chriſtianly and vertuouſly brought up, to thy praiſe and honour, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

O God, who by thy mighty power haſt made all things of nothing, who alſo (after other things ſet in order) didſt appoint that out of man (created after thine own image and ſimilitude) woman ſhould take her beginning; and knitting them together, didſt teach that it ſhould never be lawful to put aſunder thoſe whom thou by matrimony haſt made one: O God, who haſt
conſecrated

Matrimony.

consecrated the state of matrimony to such an excellent mystery, that in it is signified and represented the spiritual marriage and unity betwixt Christ and his Church, Look mercifully upon these thy servants, that both this man may love his wife according to thy word (as Christ did love his spouse the Church, who gave himself for it, loving and cherishing it even as his own flesh) and also that this woman may be loving and amiable, faithful and obedient to her husband, and in all quietness, sobriety and peace, be a follower of holy and godly matrons. O Lord, bless them both, and grant them to inherit thy everlasting kingdom through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

Almighty God, who at the beginning did create our first parents, Adam and Eve, and did sanctifie and joyn them together in marriage; Pour upon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie and bless you, that ye may please him both in body and soul, and live together in holy love unto your lives end. Amen.

¶ After which, if there be no Sermon declaring the duties of man and wife, the Minister shall read as followeth.

All ye that are married, or that intend to take the holy estate of matrimony upon you, hear what the holy Scripture doth say as touching the duty of husbands towards their wives, and wives towards their husbands.

Saint Paul in his Epistle to the Ephesians, the Fifth Ephe. 5. 25. Chapter, doth give this commandment to all married men, husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the Church, and gave himself for it, that he might sanctifie

Matrimony.

sanctifie and cleanse it with the washing of water, by the word; that he might present it to himself a glorious Church, not having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies: He that loveth his wife, loveth himself. For no man ever yet hated his own flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the Church: For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joyned unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This is a great mystery; but I speak concerning Christ and the Church. Nevertheless, let every one of you in particular, so love his wife, even as himself.

Col. 3. 19. Likewise the same Saint Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that are married, Husbands, love your wives, and be not bitter against them.

1 S. Pet. 3. 7. Hear also what Saint Peter the Apostle of Christ, who was himself a married man, saith unto them that are married, Ye husbands, dwell with your wives according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life, that your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto ye have heard the duty of the husband toward the wife. Now likewise, ye wives, hear and learn your duties toward your husbands, even as it is plainly set forth in holy Scripture.

Eph. 5. 22. Saint Paul in the aforesaid Epistle to the Ephesians, teacheth you thus; Wives, submit your selves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the Church: and he is the Saviour of the body. Therefore as the Church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing.

And

Matrimony.

And again he saith, Let the wife see that she reverence her husband.

And in his Epistle to the Colossians, Saint Paul Col. 3. 18. giveth you this short lesson, Wives, submit your selves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord.

Saint Peter also doth instruct you very well, thus 1.S.Pet. 3.1. saying, Ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives; while they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; but let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. For after this manner in the old time, the holy women also who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands; even as Sarah obeyed Abraham, calling him Lord; whose daughters ye are as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

¶ It is convenient that the new married persons should receive the holy Communion at the time of their marriage, or at the first opportunity after their marriage.



The Order

FOR THE
VISITATION of the SICK.

¶ When any person is sick, notice shall be given thereof to the Minister of the Parish; who coming into the sick persons house, shall say,

PEace be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.

¶ When he cometh into the sick mans presence he shall say, kneeling down,

Remember not, Lord, our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our fore-fathers. Spare us, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

Answer.

Spare us, good Lord.

¶ Then the Minister shall say,

Let us pray.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Christ, have mercy upon us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

OUR

The Visitation, &c.

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord, save thy servant;

Answer.

Which putteth his trust in thee.

Minister.

Send him help from thy holy place,

Answer.

And evermore mightily defend him.

Minister.

Let the enemy have no advantage of him;

Answer.

Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.

Minister.

Be unto him, **O** Lord, a strong tower,

Answer.

From the face of his enemy.

Minister.

O Lord, hear our prayers.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

O Lord, look down from heaven, behold, visit and relieve this thy servant: Look upon him with the eyes of thy mercy, give him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keep him in perpetual peace and safety, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ 2

Heare

The Visitation

Hear us, Almighty and most merciful God and Saviour; extend thy accustomed goodness to this thy servant who is grieved with sickness. Sanctifie, we beseech thee, this thy fatherly correction to him; that the sense of his weakness may add strength to his faith, and seriousness to his repentance. That if it shall be thy good pleasure to restore him to his former health, he may lead the residue of his life in thy fear, and to thy glory: or else give him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painful life ended he may dwell with thee in life everlasting, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister exhort the sick person after this form, or other like.

Deare beloved, know this, that Almighty God is the Lord of life and death, and of all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weakness, and sickness. Wherefore, whatsoever your sickness is, know you certainly that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause soever this sickness is sent unto you, whether it be to try your patience for the example of others, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increase of glory and endless felicity; or else it be sent unto you to correct and amend in you whatsoever doth offend the eyes of your heavenly Father know you certainly that if you truly repent you of your sins, and bear your sickness patiently, trusting in Gods mercy, for his dear Son Jesus Christs sake, and render unto him humble thanks for his fatherly visitation, submitting your self wholly unto his will, it shall turn to your profit, and help you forward in the right way that leadeth unto everlasting life.

¶ If

of the sick.

¶ If the person visited be very sick, then the Curate may end his exhortation in this place, or else proceed.

Take therefore in good part the chastisement of the Lord : For (as Saint Paul saith in the twelfth Chapter to the Hebrews) whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons ; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not ? But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. Furthermore, we have had fathers of our flesh, which corrected us, and we gave them reverence : shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of Spirits, and live ? For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure ; but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness. These words, good brother, are written in holy Scripture for our comfort and instruction, that we should patiently, and with thanksgiving bear our heavenly Fathers correction, whensoever by any manner of adversity it shall please his gracious goodness to visit us. And there should be no greater comfort to Christian persons, than to be made like unto Christ, by suffering patiently adversities, troubles, and sicknesses. For he himself went not up to joy, but first he suffered pain ; he entered not into his glory before he was crucified. So truly our way to eternal joy is to suffer here with Christ ; and our doore to enter into eternal life is gladly to die with Christ ; that we may rise again from death, and dwell with him in everlasting life. Now therefore taking your sickness, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the Name of God, to remember the profession which you made.

The Visitation

made unto God in your baptism. Add for as much as after this life there is an account to be given unto the righteous Judge, by whom all must be judged without respect of persons; I require you to examine your self and your estate, both toward God and man; so that accusing and condemning your self for your own faults, you may find mercy at our heavenly Fathers hand for Christs sake, and not be accused and condemned in that fearful judgement. Therefore I shall rehearse to you the Articles of our Faith, that you may know whether you do believe as a Christian man should, or no.

¶ Here the Minister shall rehearse the Articles of the Faith, saying this,

DOst thou believe in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth?

And in Jesus Christ his only begotten Son our Lord? and that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary; that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried; that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day; that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead?

And dost thou believe in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholick Church, the Communion of Saints, the remission of sins, the resurrection of the flesh, and everlasting life after death?

¶ The sick person shall answer,
All this I stedfastly believe.

¶ Then

of the sick.

- ¶ Then shall the Minister examine whether he repent him truly of his sins, and be in charity with all the world; exhorting him to forgive from the bottom of his heart all persons that have offended him, and if he hath offended any other, to ask them forgiveness; and where he hath done injury or wrong to any man, that he make amends to the uttermost of his power. And if he have not before disposed of his goods, let him then be admonished to make his will, and to declare his debts, what he oweth, and what is owing unto him, for the better discharging of his conscience, and the quietness of his executors. But men should often be put in remembrance to take order for the settling of their temporal estates, whilst they are in health.
- ¶ These words before rehearsed, may be said before the Minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause.
- ¶ The Minister should not omit earnestly to move such sick persons as are of ability, to be liberal to the poor.
- ¶ Here shall the sick person be moved to make a special confession of his sins, if he feel his conscience troubled with any weighty matter. After which confession, the Priest shall absolve him (if he humbly and heartily desire it) after this sort.

Our Lord Iesus Christ, who hath left power to his Church to absolve all sinners who truly repent and believe in him, of his great mercy forgive thee thine offences: And by his authority committed to me, I absolve thee from all thy sins, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And

The visitation

¶ And then the Priest shall say the Collect following.

Let us pray.

O Most merciful God, who according to the multitude of thy mercies, dost so put away the sins of those who truly repent, that thou rememberest them no more; Open thine eye of mercy upon this thy servant, who most earnestly desireth pardon and forgiveness. Renew in him (most loving Father) whatsoever hath been decayed by the fraud and malice of the devil, or by his own carnal will and frailness; preserve and continue this sick member in the unity of the Church; consider his contrition, accept his tears, atwage his pain, as shall seem to thee most expedient for him. And forasmuch as he putteth his full trust only in thy mercy, impute not unto him his former sins; but strengthen him with thy blessed Spirit, and when thou art pleased to take him hence, take him unto thy favour, through the merits of thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister say this Psalm.

*In te, Domine
me speravi.
Psal. 71.*

In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion: but rid me and deliver me in thy righteousness; incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man,

For

of the Sick.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope even from my youth.

Though thee have I been holden up ever since I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb: my praise shall alway be of thee.

I am become as it were a monster unto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speak against me, and they that lay wait for my soul, take their counsel together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him: for there is none to deliver him.

So not far from me, O God: my God, haste thee to help me.

Let them be confounded and perish that are against my soul: let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.

As for me, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation: for I know no end thereof.

I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness onely.

Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up until now: therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed: until I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

Thy righteousness, O God, is very high, and great things

The Visitation

things are they that thou hast done : O God, who is like unto thee ?

Glozy be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ Adding this.

O Saviour of the world, who by thy cross add precious blood hast redeemed us, save us and help us, we humbly beseech thee, O Lord.

¶ Then shall the Minister say,

The Almighty Lord, who is a most strong tower to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heaven, in earth, and under the earth do bow and obey, be now evermore thy defence, and make thee know and feel, that there is none other name under heaven given to man, in whom, and through whom thou mayest receive health and salvation, but only the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ. . Amen.

¶ And after that shall say,

Unto Gods gracious mercy and protection we commit thee. The Lord bless thee and keep thee. The Lord make his face to shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee. The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace, both now and evermore. Amen.

A Prayer

of the Sick.

A Prayer for a sick Child.

O Almighty God and merciful Father, to whom alone belong the issues of life and death: Look down from heaven, we humbly beseech thee, with the eyes of mercy upon this child now lying upon the bed of sickness: Visit him, O Lord, with thy salvation; deliver him in thy good appointed time from his bodily pain, and save his soul for thy mercies sake. That if it shall be thy pleasure to prolong his days here on earth, he may live to thee, and be an instrument of thy glory, by serving thee faithfully, and doing good in his generation, or else receive him into those heavenly habitations, where the souls of them that sleep in the Lord Jesus enjoy perpetual rest and felicity. Grant this, O Lord, for thy mercies sake, in the same thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. Amen.

A Prayer for a sick person, when there appeareth small hope of recovery.

O Father of mercies, and God of all comfort, our only help in time of need; We lie unto thee for succour in behalf of this thy servant, here lying under thy hand in great weakness of body. Look graciously upon him, O Lord; and the more the outward man decayeth, strengthen him, we beseech thee, so much the more continually with thy grace and holy Spirit in the inner man. Give him unfeigned repentance for all the errours of his life past, and stedfast faith in thy Son Jesus, that his sins may be done away by thy

U u 2

mercy,

The Visitation

mercy, and his pardon sealed in heaven, before he go hence, and be no more seen. We know, O Lord, that there is no word impossible with thee; and that if thou wilt, thou canst even yet raise him up, and grant him a longer continuance amongst us. Yet, forasmuch as in all appearance the time of his dissolution draweth neer, so fit and prepare him, we beseech thee, against the hour of death, that after his departure hence in peace and in thy favour, his soul may be received into thine everlasting kingdom, through the merits and mediation of Jesus Christ thine onely Son, our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

¶ A commendatory prayer for a sick person at the point of departure.

O Almighty God, with whom do live the spirits of just men made perfect, after they are delivered from their earthly prisons; We humbly commend the soul of this thy servant, our dear brother, into thy hands, as into the hands of a faithful Creator, and most merciful Saviour; most humbly beseeching thee that it may be precious in thy sight. Alas it, we pray thee, in the blood of that immaculate Lamb that was slain to take away the sins of the world; that whatsoever defilements it may have contracted in the midst of this miserable and naughty world, through the lusts of the flesh, or the wiles of Satan, being purged and done away, it may be presented pure and without spot before thee. And teach us who surbive, in this and other like daily spectacles of mortality, to see how frail and uncertain our own condition is, and so to number our days, that we may seriously apply our hearts to that holy and heavenly wisdom, whilst we live

of the Sick.

libe here, which may in the end bring us to life eber-
lasting, through the merits of Iesus Christ thine onely
Son our Lord. Amen.

A Prayer for persons troubled in mind or in conscience.

O Blessed Lord, the father of mercies, and the
God of all comforts, we beseech thee look down
in pity and compassion upon this thy afflicted ser-
vant. Thou writest bitter things against him, and
makest him to possess his former iniquities; thy wrath,
lieth hard upon him, and his soul is full of trouble:
But, O merciful God, who hast written thy holy word
for our learning, that we through patience and comfort
of thy holy Scriptures might have hope; gibe him a
right understanding of himself, and of thy threats and
promises, that he may neither cast away his confidence
in thee, nor place it any where but in thee. Gibe him
strength against all his temptations, and heal all his
distempers. Break not the bruised reed, nor quench
the smoking flax. Shut not up thy tender mercies in
displeasure; but make him to hear of joy and gladness,
that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoyce. De-
liver him from fear of the enemy, and lift up the light
of thy countenance upon him, and gibe him peace, through
the merits and mediation of Iesus Christ our Lord.
Amen.

THE



The COMMUNION of the SICK.

FOrasmuch as all mortal men be subject to many sudden perils, diseases and sicknesses, and ever uncertain what time they shall depart out of this life ; therefore, to the intent they may be always in a readiness to die whensoever it shall please Almighty God to call them, the Curates shall diligently from time to time (but especially in the time of pestilence, or other infectious sickness) exhort their Parishioners to the often receiving of the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ, when it shall be publicly administred in the Church ; that so doing, they may in case of sudden visitation, have the less cause to be disquieted for lack of the same. But if the sick person be not able to come to the Church, and yet is desirous to receive the Communion in his house ; then he must give timely notice to the Curate, signifying also how many there are to communicate with him (which shall be three, or two at the least) and having a convenient place in the sick mans house, with all things necessary so prepared, that the Curate may reverently minister, he shall there celebrate the holy Communion, beginning with the Collect, Epistle and Gospel here following.

The Collect.

Almighty everliving God, maker of mankind, who dost correct those whom thou dost love, and chastise every

Commination of the sick.

every one whom thou dost receive; We beseech thee to have mercy upon this thy servant visited with thine hand, and to grant that he may take his sickness patiently, and recover his bodily health (if it be thy gracious will) and whensoever his soul shall depart from the body, it may be without spot presented unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Man, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, Heb. 12. 5. nor faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loveth, he chasteneth; and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth,

The Gospel.

Verily, verily I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life. S. John 5. 24.

- ¶ After which, the Priest shall proceed according to the form before prescribed for the holy Communion, beginning at these words [*Ye that do truly, &c.*]
- ¶ At the time of the distribution of the holy Sacrament, the Priest shall first receive the Communion himself, and after minister unto them that are appointed to communicate with the sick, and last of all to the sick person.
- ¶ But if a man, either by reason of extremity of sickness, or for want of warning in due time to the Curate, or for lack of company to receive with him, or by any other just

Commination of the Sick.

just impediment, do not receive the Sacrament of Christs body and blood, the Curate shall instruct him, that if he do truly repent him of his sins, and stedfastly believe that Jesus Christ hath suffered death upon the cross for him, and shed his blood for his redemption, earnestly remembring the benefits he hath thereby, and giving him hearty thanks therefore, he doth eat and drink the body and blood of our Saviour Christ profitably to his souls health, although he do not receive the Sacrament with his mouth.

¶ When the sick person is visited, and receiveth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Priest, for more expedition, shall cut off the form of the Visitation at the Psalm [*In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust*] and go straight to the Communion.

¶ In the time of the plague, sweat, or such other like contagious times of sickness or diseases, when none of the Parish or neighbours can be gotten to communicate with the sick in their houses, for fear of the infection, upon special request of the diseased, the Minister may onely communicate with him.

THE



The Order

FOR THE

BURIAL of the DEAD.

¶ Here is to be noted, that the Office ensuing is not to be used for any that die unbaptized, or excommunicate, or have laid violent hands upon themselves.

¶ The Priest and Clerks meeting the corps at the entrance of the Church-yard, and going before it, either into the Church, or towards the grave, shall say, or sing,

I Am the resurrection and the life, saith the Lord : he ^{S. John 11.} that beliebeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall ^{25, 26.} he live. And whosoever lieth and beliebeth in me, shall never die.

I know that my Redeemer lieth, and that he shall ^{Job. 19.25.} stand at the latter day upon the earth. And ^{26, 27.} though after my skin worms destroy this body; yet in my flesh shall I see God : whom I shall see for my self, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another.

We brought nothing into this world, and it is cer- ^{2 Tim. 6.7.} tain we can carry nothing out. The Lord gave, ^{Job 1. 21.} and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the Name of the Lord.

¶

¶ After

Burial of the Dead.

¶ After they are come into the Church, shall be read one or both of these Psalms following.

Dixi, custodiam. Psal.
39.

I Said, I will take heed to my ways : that I offend not in my tongue.

I will keep my mouth as it were with a bridle : while the ungodly is in my sight.

I held my tongue, and spake nothing : I kept silence, yea even from good words ; but it was pain and grief to me.

My heart was hot within me, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled : and at the last I spake with my tongue.

Lord, let me know my end, and the number of my days : that I may be certified how long I have to live.

Behold, thou hast made my days as it were a span long : and mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee, and verily every man living is altogether vanity.

For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himself in vain : he heapeth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

And now, Lord, what is my hope : truly my hope is even in thee.

Deliver me from all mine offences : and make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

I became dumb and opened not my mouth : for it was thy doing.

Take thy plague away from me : I am even consumed by means of thy heavy hand.

When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sin, thou makest his beauty to consume away, like as it were a moth fretting a garment : every man therefore is but vanity.

Hear

Burial of the Dead.

Hear my prayer, O Lord, and with thine ears consider my calling : hold not thy peace at my tears.

For I am a stranger with thee : and a sojourner as all my fathers were.

O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength : before I go hence, and be no more seen.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

LORD, thou hast been our refuge : from one generation to another. *Domine, refugium.*

Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made : thou art God from everlasting, and world without end. *Psalm. 140.*

Thou turnest man to destruction : again thou saidst, Come again, ye children of men.

For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday : seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep : and fade away suddenly like the grass.

In the morning it is green, and groweth up : but in the evening it is cut down, dyed up, and withered.

For we consume away in thy displeasure : and are afraid at thy wrathful indignation.

Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee : and our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

For when thou art angry all our days are gone : we bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

The days of our age are threescore years and ten, and though men be so strong that they come to fourscore years : yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow ; so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.

Burial of the Dead.

But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

So teach us to number our days: that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

Turn thee again, O Lord, at the last: and be gracious unto thy servants.

O satisfie us with thy mercy, and that soon: so shall we rejoyce and be glad all the days of our life.

Comfort us again, now after the time that thou hast plagued us: and for the years wherein we have suffered adversity.

Shew thy servants thy work: and their children thy glory.

And the glorious Majesty of the Lord our God be upon us: prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy work.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

¶ Then shall follow the Lesson taken out of the fifteenth Chapter of the former Epistle of Saint Paul to the Corinthians.

1 Cor. 15.
20.

NOW is Christ risen from the dead, and become the first-fruits of them that slept. For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead. For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive. But every man in his own order: Christ the first-fruits; afterward they that are Christs, at his coming. Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom of God, even the Father: when he shall have put down all rule, and all authority
and

Burial of the Dead.

and power. For he must reign till he hath put all enemies under his feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death: For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith all things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted which did put all things under him. And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him, that put all things under him, that God may be all in all. Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead? And why stand we in jeopardy every hour? I protest by your rejoicing, which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily. If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? Let us eat and drink, for to morrow we die. We are not deceived; evil communications corrupt good manners. Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God. I speak this to your shame. But some man will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come? Thou fool that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die. And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain. But God giveth it a body, as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body. All flesh is not the same flesh, but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds. There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial; but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another. There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars; for one star differeth from another star in glory. So also is the resurrection

Burial of the Dead.

urrection of the dead; It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption: It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: It is sown in weakness; it is raised in power: It is sown a natural body, it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body. And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul, the last Adam was made a quickning Spirit. Howbeit, that was not first which is spiritual; but that which is natural, and afterward that which is spiritual. The first man is of the earth, earthy: the second man is the Lord from heaven. As is the earthy, such are they that are earthy: and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly. And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly. Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mystery. We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: (for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed) For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin, and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be to God which giveth us the victory, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

¶ When

Burial of the Dead.

¶ When they come to the grave, while the corps is made ready to be laid into the earth, the Priest shall say, or the Priest and Clerks shall sing,

MAn that is born of a woman, hath but a short time to live, and is full of misery. He cometh up, and is cut down like a flower; he fleeth as it were a shadow, and never continueth in one stay.

In the midst of life we are in death: of whom may we seek for succour, but of thee, O Lord, who for our sins art justly displeased?

Yet, O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most merciful Saviour, deliver us not into the bitter pains of eternal death.

Thou knowest, Lord, the secrets of our hearts; shut not thy merciful ears to our prayers; but spare us, O Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and merciful Saviour, thou most worthy Judge eternal, suffer us not at our last hour for any pains of death to fall from thee.

¶ Then while the earth shall be cast upon the body by some standing by, the Priest shall say,

As much as it hath pleased Almighty God of his Rev. 14. 13. great mercy to take unto himself the soul of our dear brother here departed, we therefore commit his body to the ground; earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certain hope of the resurrection to eternal life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may be like unto his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himself.

¶ Then

Burial of the Dead.

¶ Then shall be said or sung,

I heard a voice from heaven, saying unto me, Write ;
From henceforth blessed are the dead which die in the
Lord : even so saith the Spirit : for they rest from their
labours.

¶ Then the Priest shall say,

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ, have mercy upon us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy
Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done
in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our dai-
ly bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive
them that trespass against us. And lead us not into
temptation : But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Priest.

Almighty God, with whom do live the spirits of
them that depart hence in the Lord, and with
whom the souls of the faithful, after they are delivered
from the burden of the flesh, are in joy and felicity ;
We give thee hearty thanks, for that it hath pleased
thee to deliver this our brother out of the miseries of
this sinful world ; beseeching thee that it may please
thee of thy gracious goodness, shortly to accomplish the
number of thine elect, and to hasten thy kingdom, that
we, with all those that are departed in the true faith of
thy holy Name, may have our perfect consummation
and bliss, both in body and soul, in thy eternal and e-
verlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The

Burial of the Dead.

The Collect.

O Merciful God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life; in whom whosoever believeth, shall live, though he die; and whosoever liveth and believeth in him, shall not die eternally; who also hath taught us (by his holy Apostle Saint Paul) not to be sorry, as men without hope, for them that sleep in him; We meekly beseech thee, O Father, to raise us from the death of sin unto the life of righteousness; that when we shall depart this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doth, and that at the general resurrection in the last day we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing which thy well-beloved Son shall then pronounce to all that love and fear thee, saying, Come, ye blessed children of my Father, receive the kingdom prepared for you from the beginning of the world. Grant this, we beseech thee, O merciful Father, through Jesus Christ our mediatur and redeemer. Amen.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. Amen.

Y y

The

The Thanksgiving : or,



The Thanksgiving of Women after Child-birth, Commonly called, *The Churching of Women.*

¶ The woman at the usual time after her delivery, shall come into the Church decently apparelled, and there shall kneel down in some convenient place, as hath been accustomed, or as the Ordinary shall direct : And then the Priest shall say unto her,

FOrasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodness to give you safe deliverance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of child-birth, you shall therefore give hearty thanks unto God, and say,

(¶ Then shall the Priest say this Psalm)

*Dilexi, quoniam
niam. Psal.
116.*

I Am well pleased : that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer.

That he hath inclined his ear unto me : therefore will I call upon him as long as I live,

The snares of death compassed me round about : and the pains of hell gat hold upon me.

I found trouble and heaviness, and I called upon the Name of the Lord : O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

Gracious is the Lord, and righteous : yea, our God is merciful.

The Lord preserveth the simple : I was in misery, and he helped me.

Turn

Churching of Women.

Turn again then unto thy rest, O my soul: for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

And why? thou hast delivered my soul from death: mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

I will walk before the Lord: in the land of the living.

I believed, and therefore will I speak, but I was sore troubled: I said in my haste, All men are lyars.

What reward shall I give unto the Lord: for all the benefits that he hath done unto me?

I will receive the cup of salvation: and call upon the Name of the Lord.

I will pay my vows now in the presence of all his people: in the courts of the Lords house, even in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the Lord.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost?

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

¶ Or this Psalm.

Except the Lord build the house: their labour is but lost that build it.

Except the Lord keep the city: the watchman waketh but in vain.

It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulness: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

Lo, children and the fruit of the womb: are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant: even so are the young children.

The Thanksgiving : or,

Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

Glozy be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest shall say,

Let us pray.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Christ, have mercy upon us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation : But deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord, save this woman thy servant ;

Answer.

Who putteth her trust in thee.

Minister.

Be thou to her a strong tower ;

Answer.

From the face of her enemy.

Minister.

Lord, hear our prayer.

Answer.

Churching of Women.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

Let us pray.

O Almighty God, we give thee humble thanks for that thou hast vouchsafed to deliver this woman thy servant from the great pain and peril of childbirth; Grant, we beseech thee, most merciful Father, that she through thy help may both faithfully live, and walk according to thy will in this life present, and also may be partaker of everlasting glory in the life to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The woman that cometh to give her thanks, must offer accustomed offerings; and if there be a Communion, it is convenient that she receive the holy Communion.



A COMMINATION, OR

Denouncing of Gods anger and judgments against sinners, with certain prayers to be used on the first day of Lent, and at other times, as the Ordinary shall appoint.

¶ After Morning Prayer the Litany ended according to the accustomed manner, the Priest shall in the reading Pew or Pulpit, say,

Brethren, in the primitive Church there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent, such persons as stood convicted of notorious sin, were put to open penance, and punished in this world, that their souls might be saved in the day of the Lord; and that others admonished by their example, might be the more afraid to offend.

Instead whereof (until the said discipline may be restored, again, which is much to be wished) it is thought good, that at this time (in the presence of you all) should be read the general sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the seven and twentieth Chapter of Deuteronomy, and other places of Scripture; and that ye should answer to every sentence, Amen: To the intent that being abominated
of

Commination.

of the great indignation of God against sinners, ye may the rather be moved to earnest and true repentance, and may walk more warily in these dangerous days; fleeing from such vices, for which ye affirm with your own mouths the curse of God to be due.

Cursed is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, to worship it. Deu. 27. 15.

¶ And the people shall answer and say,

Amen.

Minister.

Cursed is he that curseth his father and mother. 16.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Cursed is he that removeth his neighbours land mark. 17.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Cursed is he that maketh the blind to go out of his way. 18.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Cursed is he that perverteth the judgement of the stranger, the fatherless, and widow. 19.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Cursed is he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. 24.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Commination.

Minister.

Lev. 20. 10. Cursed is he that lieth with his neighbours wife.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

Deu. 27. 25. Cursed is he that taketh reward to slay the innocent.

Answer.

Amen.

Jer. 17. 5. Cursed is he that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

S. Matt. 25. 41. Cursed are the unmerciful, fornicators, and adulterers, covetous persons, idolaters, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners.

Answer.

Amen.

Minister.

NOW seeing that all they are accursed (as the prophet David beareth witness) who do erre and go astray from the commandments of God, let us (remembering the dreadful judgement hanging over our heads, and always ready to fall upon us) return unto our Lord God with all contrition and meekness of heart; bewailing and lamenting our sinful life, acknowledging and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. For now is the ax put unto the root of the trees, so that every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewn down and cast into the fire. It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God: he shall pour down rain upon the sinners, scales, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest; this

Commination.

this shall be their portion to drink. For lo, the Lord is
 come out of his place to visit the wickedness of such as ^{Ila. 26. 21.}
 dwell upon the earth. But who may abide the day of
 his coming? Who shall be able to endure when he ap- ^{Mal. 3. 2.}
 peareth? His fan is in his hand, and he will purge ^{S. Mat. 3. 12.}
 his floor, and gather his wheat into the barn, but he
 will burn the chaff with unquenchable fire. The day ^{1 Thes. 5. 2,}
 of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night: and when ^{3.}
 men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe, then shall
 sudden destruction come upon them, as sorrow cometh
 upon a woman travelling with child, and they shall
 not escape. Then shall appear the wrath of God in ^{Rom. 2. 4. 5.}
 the day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners, through
 the stubbornness of their heart, have heaped unto them-
 selves, which despised the goodness, patience and long-
 sufferance of God, when he called them continually to
 repentance. Then shall they call upon me (saith the ^{Prov. 1. 28,}
 Lord) but I will not hear; they shall seek me early, ^{29, 30.}
 but they shall not find me, and that because they hated
 knowledge, and received not the fear of the Lord, but
 abhorred my counsel, and despised my correction. Then ^{S. Mat. 25.}
 shall it be too late to knock when the door shall be shut; ^{10, 11, 12.}
 and too late to cry for mercy when it is the time of
 justice. A terrible voice of most just judgement which
 shall be pronounced upon them, when it shall be said un-
 to them, Go ye cursed into the fire everlasting, which is ^{S. Mat. 25.}
 prepared for the devil and his angels. Therefore, bre- ^{41.}
 thren, take we heed betime, while the day of salvation ^{2 Cor. 6. 2.}
 lasteth; for the night cometh, when none can work: ^{S. John 9. 4.}
 but let us, while we have the light, believe in the light, ^{12. 35, 36.}
 and walk as children of the light, that we be not cast ^{S. Mat. 25.}
 into utter darkness, where is weeping and gnashing of ^{30.}
 teeth. Let us not abuse the goodness of God, who
 calleth us mercifully to amendment, and of his endless

Commination.

Iſa. 1. 18. pity promiſeth us forgiveness of that which is paſt, if
 with a perfect and true heart we return unto him. For
 though our ſins be as red as ſcarlet, they ſhall be made
 white as ſnow: and though they be like purple, yet
 they ſhall be made white as wooll. Turn ye (ſaith
 Ezek. 18. 30, 31, 32. the Lord) from all your wickedneſs, and your ſin ſhall
 not be your deſtruction. Caſt away from you all your
 ungodlineſs that ye have done, make you new hearts,
 and a new ſpirit: Wherefore will ye die, O ye houſe of
 Iſrael, ſeeing that I have no pleaſure in the death of
 1 S. Joh. 2. 1. him that dieth, ſaith the Lord God? Turn ye then,
 and ye ſhall live. Although we have ſinned, yet have
 we an advocate with the Father, Jeſus Chriſt the righ-
 teous, and he is the propitiation for our ſins. For he
 Iſa. 53. 5. was wounded for our offences, and ſmitten for our wick-
 edneſs. Let us therefore return unto him, who is the
 merciful receiver of all true penitent ſinners; aſſuring
 our ſelves that he is ready to receive us, and moſt wil-
 ling to pardon us, if we come unto him with faithful
 repentance; if we will ſubmit our ſelves unto him,
 and from henceforth walk in his ways; if we will
 take his eaſie yoke, and light burden upon us, to follow
 S. Matth. 11. him in lowlineſs, patience, and charity, and be ordered
 29, 30. by the governance of his holy Spirit; ſeeking always
 his glory, and ſerving him duly in our vocation with
 thankſgiving. This if we do, Chriſt will deliver us
 from the curſe of the law, and from the extreme male-
 diction which ſhall light upon them that ſhall be ſet on
 S. Matth. 25. the left hand; and he will ſet us on his right hand, and
 33, 34. give us the gracious benediction of his Father, com-
 manding us to take poſſeſſion of his glorious kingdom:
 unto which he vouchſafe to bring us all, for his infinite
 mercy. Amen.

¶ Then

Commination.

¶ Then shall they all kneel upon their knees, and the Priest and Clerks kneeling (in the place where they are accustomed to say the Litany) shall say this Psalm, *Miserere mei Deus.*

HAve mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of thy mercies, do away mine offences. *Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 51.*

Wash me thoroughly from my wickedness: and cleanse me from my sin.

For I acknowledge my faults: and my sin is ever before me.

Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickedness: and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

But so, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladness: that the bones which thou hast broken, may rejoyce.

Turn thy face from my sins: and put out all my misdoings.

Make me a clean heart, O God: and renew a right spirit within me.

Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

O give me the comfort of thy help again: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

Commination.

Then shall I teach thy ways unto the wicked : and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

Deliber me from bloud-guiltiness, O God, thou that art the God of my health : and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lips, O Lord : and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee : but thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.

The sacrifice of God, is a troubled spirit : a broken and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

O be favourable and gracious unto Sion : build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt-offerings, and oblations : then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost :

Answer.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. Amen.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Christ, have mercy upon us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation : But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Minister.

Commination.

Minister.

O Lord, save thy servants ;

Answer.

That put their trust in thee.

Minister.

Send unto them help from above.

Answer.

And evermore mightily defend them.

Minister.

Help us, O God our Saviour.

Answer.

And for the glory of thy Name deliver us ; be merciful
to us sinners for thy Names sake.

Minister.

O Lord, hear our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

Let us pray.

O Lord, we beseech thee mercifully hear our prayers,
and spare all those who confess their sins unto thee,
that they whose consciences by sin are accused, by thy
merciful pardon may be absolved, through Christ our
Lord. Amen.

O Most mighty God, and merciful Father, who hast
compassion upon all men, and hatest nothing that
thou hast made, who wouldest not the death of a sinner,
but that he should rather turn from his sin, and be sa-
ved ; Mercifully forgive us our trespasses ; receive and
comfort us, who are grieved and wearied with the bur-
then of our sins. Thy property is always to have
mercy ;

Commination.

mercy; to thee only it appertaineth to forgive sins. Spare us therefore, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed; enter not into judgement with thy servants, who are vile earth, and miserable sinners; but so turn thine anger from us, who meekly acknowledge our vileness, and truly repent us of our faults; and so make haste to help us in this world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the people say this that followeth, after the Minister.

Turn thou us, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned. Be favourable, O Lord, Be favourable to thy people, Who turn to thee in weeping, fasting, and praying. For thou art a merciful God, Full of compassion, Long-suffering, and of great pity. Thou sparest when we deserve punishment, And in thy wrath thinkest upon mercy. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare them, And let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Hear us, O Lord, for thy mercy is great, And after the multitude of thy mercies look upon us, Through the merits and mediation of thy blessed Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then the Minister alone shall say,

The Lord bless us, and keep us; the Lord lift up the light of his countenance upon us, and give us peace now and for evermore. Amen.

THE

THE
FORM and MANNER
OF
MAKING, ORDAINING,
AND
CONSECRATING
OF
BISHOPS, PRIESTS
AND
DEACONS,

According to the Order of the CHURCH
OF
ENGLAND.

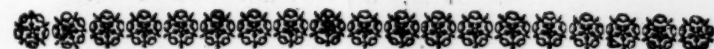
THE PREFACE.

IT is evident unto all men diligently reading holy Scripture and ancient Authors, that from the Apostles time there have been these Orders of Ministers in Christ's Church; Bishops, Priests, and Deacons. Which Offices were evermore had in such reverend estimation, that no man might presume to execute any of them; except he were first called, tried, examined, and known to have such qualities as are requisite for the same; and also by publick prayer, with imposition of hands, were approved and admitted thereunto by lawful Authority. And therefore, to the intent that these Orders may be continued, and reverently used and esteemed in the Church of *England*; No man shall be accounted or taken to be a lawful Bishop, Priest, or Deacon, in the Church of *England*, or suffered to execute any of the said Functions, except he be called, tried, examined and admitted thereunto, according to the Form hereafter following, or hath had formerly Episcopal Consecration, or Ordination.

And none shall be admitted a Deacon, except he be twenty three years of age, unless he have a Faculty. And every man which is to be admitted a Priest, shall be full Four and twenty years old. And every man which is to be Ordained or Consecrated Bishop, shall be fully Thirty years of age.

And the Bishop knowing either by himself, or by sufficient testimony, any person to be a man of vertuous conversation, and without crime, and after examination and tryal, finding him learned in the Latine Tongue, and sufficiently instructed in holy Scripture, may at the times appointed in the Canon, or else upon urgent occasion, on some other Sunday or holy-day, in the face of the Church, admit him a Deacon, in such manner and form as hereafter followeth.

THE



THE
FORM & MANNER
Of Making of
DEACONS.

¶ **W**hen the day appointed by the Bishop is come, after Morning Prayer is ended, there shall be a Sermon or Exhortation, declaring the Duty and Office of such as come to be admitted Deacons; how necessary that Order is in the Church of Christ; and also, how the people ought to esteem them in their Office.

¶ First the Arch-Deacon or his Deputy shall present unto the Bishop (sitting in his Chair, near to the holy Table) such as desire to be ordained Deacons; (each of them being decently habited) saying these words,

Reverend Father in God, I present unto you these persons present to be admitted Deacons.

The Bishop.

Take heed that the persons whom ye present unto us, be apt and meet, for their learning and godly conversation, to exercise their Ministry duly, to the honour of God, and the edifying of his Church.

¶ The Arch-Deacon shall answer.

I have enquired of them, and also examined them, and think them so to be.

A a a

¶ Then

The Ordering of Deacons.

¶ Then the Bishop shall say unto the people,

Brethren, if there be any of you who knoweth any impediment or notable crime in any of these persons presented to be ordered Deacons, for the which he ought not to be admitted to that Office, let him come forth in the Name of God, and shew what the crime or impediment is.

¶ And if any great crime or impediment be objected, the Bishop shall surcease from Ordering that person, until such time as the party accused shall be found clear of that crime.

¶ Then the Bishop (commending such as shall be found meet to be Ordered, to the prayers of the Congregation) shall, with the Clergy and people present, sing or say the Litany, with the Prayers, as followeth.



The Litany and Suffrages.

O God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Son, Redeemer of the world: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Son, Redeemer of the world: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

The Ordering of Deacons.

O God the holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father, and the Son : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences of our fore-fathers, neither take thou vengeance of our sins : spare us, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

Spare us, good Lord.

From all evil and mischief, from sin, from the crafts and assaults of the devil, from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation,

Good Lord, deliver us.

From all blindness of heart : from pride, vain-glory, and hypocrisie : from envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness,

Good Lord, deliver us.

From fornication, and all other deadly sin : and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh, and the devil,

Good Lord, deliver us.

From lightning and tempest : from plague, pestilence, and famine : from battel and murder, and from sudden death,

Good Lord, deliver us.

From all sedition, pryvy conspiracy, and rebellion : from all false doctrine, heresie, and schism : from hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word and Commandment,

Good Lord, deliver us.

The Ordering of Deacons.

By the mystery of thy holy Incarnation; by thy holy Nativity and Circumcision; by thy Baptism, Fasting, and Temptation,

Good Lord, deliver us.

By thine Agony and bloody Sweat; by thy Cross and Passion; by thy precious Death and Burial; by thy glorious Resurrection and Ascension; and by the coming of the Holy Ghost,

Good Lord, deliver us.

In all time of our tribulation; in all time of our wealth, in the hour of death, and in the day of judgement,

Good Lord, deliver us.

We sinners do beseech thee to hear us, O Lord God, and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy Church universal in the right way;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness and holiness of life, thy servant CHARLES our most gracious King and Governour;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, fear, and love, and that he may evermore have assistance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and glory,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to be his defender and keeper, giving him the victory over all his enemies,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless and preserve our gracious Queen CATHARINE, ~~and the Duke of~~
~~the~~ James Duke of York, and all the Royal Family,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops,
Priests,

The Ordering of Deacons.

Priests, and Deacons with true knowledge and understanding of thy Word, and that both by their preaching and living they may set it forth, and shew it accordingly,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless these thy servants, now to be admitted to the Order of Deacons [or Priests] and to pour thy grace upon them; that they may duly execute their Office, to the edifying of thy Church, and the glory of thy holy name,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to endue the Lords of the Council, and all the Nobility, with grace, wisdom and understanding,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless and keep the Magistrates, giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy people,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give to all nations unity, peace, and concord,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy commandments,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace, to hear meekly thy Word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That

The Ordering of Deacons.

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth all such as have erred and are deceived,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, and to comfort, and help the weak-hearted, and to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet.

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to succour, help, and comfort all that are in danger, necessity, and tribulation,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to preserve all that travele by land or by water, all women labouring of childe, all sick persons and young children, and to shew thy pity upon all prisoners and captives,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherless children and widows, and all that are desolate and oppressed,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to have mercy upon all men;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors, and slanderers, and to turn their hearts;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our sins, negligences and ignorances, and to endue us with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy word,

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

Son

The Ordering of Deacons.

Son of God : we beseech thee to hear us.

Son of God : we beseech thee to hear us.

O Lamb of God : that takest away the sins of the world ;

Grant us thy peace.

O Lamb of God : that takest away the sins of the world,

Have mercy upon us.

O Christ, hear us.

O Christ hear us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ, have mercy upon us.

Christ, have mercy upon us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

¶ Then shall the Priest, and the people with him, say the Lords Prayer.

Our Father which art in heaben, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, As it is in heaben. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation : But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Priest.

O Lord, deal not with us after our sins.

Answer.

Neither reward us after our iniquities.

Let

The Ordering of Deacons.

Let us pray.

O God merciful Father, that despised not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowful; Mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whensoever they oppress us; and graciously hear us, that those evils which the craft and subtilty of the Devil or man worketh against us, be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed, that we thy servants, being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Names sake.

O God, we have heard with our ears, and our fathers have declared unto us the noble works that thou didst in their days, and in the old time before them.

O Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honour.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the holy Ghost?

Answer.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

Graciously look upon our afflictions.

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.

Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.

Favourably

The Ordering of Deacons.

Favourably with mercy hear our prayers.

O Son of David, have mercy upon us.

Both now and ever bouchsafe to hear us, O Christ.

Graciously hear us, O Christ, graciously hear us, O Lord Christ.

Priest.

O Lord, let thy mercy be shewed upon us.

Answer.

As we do put our trust in thee.

WE humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our iniquities; and for the glory of thy name, turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved; and grant, that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and evermore serve thee in holiness and pureness of living, to thy honour and glory, through our onely Mediatour and Advocate, Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall be sung or said the Service for the Communion, with the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, as followeth.

The Collect.

Almighty God, who by thy divine providence hast appointed divers Orders of Ministers in thy Church, and didst inspire thine Apostles to choose into the Order of Deacons the first Martyr S. Steven, with others; Mercifully behold these thy servants now called to the like Office and Administration. Replenish them so with the truth of thy doctrine, and adorn them with innocency of life, that both by word and good ex-
B b ample,

The Or dering of Deacons.

ample, they may faithfully serue thee in this Office, to the glory of thy Name, and the edification of thy Church, through the merits of our Saviour Iesus Christ, who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost now and for euer. Amen.

The Epistle.

1 Tim. 3. 8. **L**ikewise must the Deacons be grave, not double-tongued, not giuen to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre, holding the myserie of the faith in a pure conscience. And let these also first be probed, then let them use the Office of a Deacon, being found blameless. Even so must their wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things. Let the Deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well. For they that haue used the Office of a Deacon well, purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Iesus.

¶ Or else this out of the Sixth of the Acts of the Apostles.

Acts 6. 2.

Then the twelue called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serue tables. Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seuen men of honest report, full of the holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint ouer this business. But we will giue our selues continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word. And the saying pleased the whole multitude. And they chose Steuen, a man full of faith, and of the holy Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor,

The Ordering of Deacons.

Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas, a proselyte of Antioch: Whom they set before the Apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid their hands on them. And the word of God encreased, and the number of the Disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly, and a great company of the Priests were obedient to the faith.

¶ And before the Gospel, the Bishop sitting in his Chair shall cause the Oath of the Kings Supremacy, and against the power and authority of all foreign Potentates to be ministred unto every of them that are to be ordered.

The Oath of the Kings Sovereignty.

I A. B. do utterly testifie and declare in my conscience, That the Kings Highness is the onely Supream Governour of this Realm, and of all other his Highnesses Dominions and Countreys, as well in all Spiritual or Ecclesiastical things or causes, as Temporal: And that no foreign Prince, Person, Prelate, State, or Potentate hath, or ought to have any jurisdiction, power, superiority, preeminence or authority Ecclesiastical or Spiritual within this Realm. And therefore I do utterly renounce and forsake all foreign jurisdictions, powers, superiorities and authorities: and do promise, That from henceforth I shall bear faith and true allegiance to the Kings Highness, his Heirs and lawful Successors, and to my power shall assist and defend all jurisdictions, privileges, preeminences and authorities granted or belonging to the Kings Highness, his Heirs and Successors, or united and annexed to the Imperial Crown of this Realm: So help me God, and the Contents of this Book.

The Ordering of Deacons.

¶ Then shall the Bishop examine every one of them that are to be Ordered, in the presence of the people, after this manner following.

Do you trust that you are inwardly moved by the holy Ghost, to take upon you this Office and Ministration, to serve God for the promoting of his glory, and the edifying of his people?

Answer.

I trust so.

The Bishop.

Do you think that you are truly called according to the will of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the due Order of this Realm, to the Ministry of the Church?

Answer.

I think so.

The Bishop.

Do you unfeignedly believe all the Canonical Scriptures of the Old and New Testament?

Answer.

I do believe them.

The Bishop.

Will you diligently read the same unto the people assembled in the Church where you shall be appointed to serve?

Answer.

I will.

The

The Ordering of Deacons.

The Bishop.

IT appertaineth to the Office of a Deacon in the Church where he shall be appointed to serbe, to assist the Priest in Divine service, and specially when he ministrerth the holy Communion, and to help him in the distribution thereof, and to read holy Scriptures and Homilies in the Church; and to instruct the youth in the Catechism; in the absence of the Priest to Baptize infants, and to Preach, if he be admitted thereto by the Bishop. And furthermore, it is his Office, where provision is so made, to search for the sick, poore and impotent people of the Parish, to intimate their estates, names, and places where they dwell, unto the Curate, that by his exhortation they may be relieved with the alms of the Parishioners or others. Will you do this gladly and willingly?

Answer.

I will so do by the help of God.

The Bishop.

WILL you apply all your diligence to frame and fashion your own liues, and the liues of your families, according to the doctrine of Christ, and to make both your selues and them, as much as in you lieth, wholesome examples of the flock of Christ?

Answer.

I will so do, the Lord being my helper.

The

The Ordering of Deacons.

The Bishop.

WILL you reverently obey your Ordinary, and other chief Ministers of the Church, and them to whom the charge and government over you is committed, following with a glad mind and will their godly admonitions?

Answer.

I will endeavour my self, the Lord being my helper.

¶ Then the Bishop laying his hands severally upon the head of every one of them, humbly kneeling before him, shall say,

TAKE thou authority to execute the Office of a Deacon in the Church of God committed unto thee; In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Bishop deliver to every one of them the New Testament, saying,

TAKE thou authority to read the Gospel in the Church of God, and to preach the same, if thou be thereto licensed by the Bishop himself.

¶ Then one of them appointed by the Bishop shall read
The Gospel.

S. Luke 12.
35. **E**T your loins be girded about, and your lights burning; and ye your selves like unto men that wait for their Lord, when he will return from the wedding;

The Ordering of Deacons.

wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately. Blessed are those servants, whom the Lord when he cometh, shall find watching. Verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.

¶ Then shall the Bishop proceed in the Communion, and all that are Ordered, shall tarry and receive the holy Communion the same day with the Bishop.

¶ The Communion ended, after the last Collect, and immediately before the Benediction shall be said these Collects following.

A Almighty God, giver of all good things, who of thy great goodness hast vouchsafed to accept and take these thy servants unto the Office of Deacons in thy Church; Make them, we beseech thee, O Lord, to be modest, humble, and constant in their Ministration, to have a ready will to observe all spiritual discipline; that they having always the testimony of a good conscience, and continuing ever stable and strong in thy Son Christ, may so well behave themselves in this inferior Office, that they may be found worthy to be called unto the higher Ministeries in thy Church, through the same thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ; to whom be glory and honour world without end. Amen.

Prevent us, O Lord, in all our doings with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continual help; that in all our works begun, continued and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally

The Ordering of Deacons.

finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through
Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The peace of God which passeth all understanding,
keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and
love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.
And the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the
Son, and the holy Ghost be amongst you, and remain
with you always. Amen.

And here it must be declared unto the Deacon, that he
must continue in that Office of a Deacon the space of
a whole year (except for reasonable causes it shall other-
wise seem good unto the Bishop) to the intent he may
be perfect, and well expert in the things appertaining to
the Ecclesiastical administration. In executing whereof,
if he be found faithful and diligent, he may be admitted
by his Diocesan to the Order of Priesthood, at the times
appointed in the Canon; or else on urgent occasion, upon
some other Sunday, or Holy-days, in the face of the
Church, in such manner and form as hereafter followeth.

THE

The Ordering of Priests.

conuersation, to exercise their Ministry duly, to the honour of God and the edifying of his Church.

¶ The Archdeacon shall answer.

I haue enquired of them, and also examined them, and thinke them so to be.

¶ Then the Bishop shall say unto the people.

God people, these are they whom we purpose, God willing, to receiue this day unto the holy Office of Priesthood: For after due examination we find not to the contrary, but that they be lawfully called to their Function and Ministry, and that they be persons meet for the same. But yet if there be any of you who knoweth any impediment or notable crime in any of them, for the which he ought not to be receiued into this holy Ministry, let him come forth in the Name of God, and shew what the crime or impediment is.

¶ And if any great crime or impediment be objected, the Bishop shall surcease from Ordering that person, until such time as the party accused shall be found clear of that crime.

¶ Then the Bishop (commending such, as shall be found meet to be Ordered, to the prayers of the congregation) shall, with the Clergy and people present, sing, or say the Litany, with the prayers, as is before appointed in the Form of Ordering Deacons; save only that in the proper Suffrage there added, the word [*Deacons*] shall be omitted, and the word [*Priests*] inserted in stead of it.

¶ Then

The Ordering of Priests.

¶ Then shall be sung or said the Service for the Communion; with the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, as followeth.

¶ The Collect.

A Almighty God, giver of all good things, who by thy holy Spirit hast appointed divers Orders of Ministers in the Church, mercifully behold these thy servants now called to the Office of Priesthood, and replenish them so with the truth of thy doctrine, and avow them with innocency of life, that both by word and good example they may faithfully serve thee in this Office, to the glory of thy Name, and the edification of thy Church, through the merits of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, world without end. Amen.

¶ The Epistle.

Unto every one of us is given grace, according Eph. 4. 7. to the measure of the gift of Christ, Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. (Now that he ascended, what is it, but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? He that descended, is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.) And he gave some Apostles, and some Prophets, and some Evangelists, and some Pastours, and Teachers, for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ; till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ.

C c c 2

¶ After

The Ordering of Priests.

¶ After this shall be read for the Gospel, part of the Ninth Chapter of S. Matthew, as followeth.

S. Mat. 9. 36. **W**hen Iesus saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd. Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few. Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

¶ Or else this that followeth out of the Tenth Chapter of Saint John.

John. 10. 1. **V**erily verily I say unto you, He that entreth not by the dooz into the sheep-fold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. But he that entreth in by the dooz, is the shepherd of the sheep. To him the porter openeth, and the sheep hear his voice; and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leaveth them out. And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him; for they know his voice. And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him; for they know not the voice of strangers. This parable spake Iesus unto them, but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them. Then said Iesus unto them again, Verily verily I say unto you, I am the dooz of the sheep. All that ever came before me, are thieves and robbers, but the sheep did not hear them. I am the dooz, by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. The thief cometh not but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy:

I

The Ordering of Priests.

I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly. I am the good Shepherd: the good Shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. But he that is an hireling and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. The hireling fleeth because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the good Shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father; and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

¶ Then the Bishop sitting in his Chair shall minister unto every one of them the Oath concerning the Kings Supremacy, as it is before set forth in the Form for the Ordering of Deacons.

¶ And that done, he shall say unto them as hereafter followeth.

You have heard, brethren, as well in your private examination, as in the exhortation which was now made to you, and in the holy Lessons taken out of the Gospel, and the writings of the Apostles, of what dignity, and of how great importance this Office is, whereunto ye are called. And now again we exhort you in the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that you have in remembrance into how high a dignity, and to how weighty an office and charge ye are called: That is to say, to be messengers, watchmen, and stewards of the Lord; to teach and to remonish, to feed and provide
for

The Ordering of Priests.

for the Lords family; to seek for Christs sheep that are dispersed abroad, and for his children who are in the midst of this naughty world, that they may be saved through Christ for ever.

Have always therefore printed in your remembrance, how great a treasure is committed to your charge. For they are the sheep of Christ, which he bought with his death, and for whom he shed his blood. The Church and Congregation whom you must serve, is his spouse, and his body. And if it shall happen the same Church, or any member thereof to take any hurt or hindrance or reason of your negligence, ye know the greatness of the fault, and also the horrible punishment that will ensue. Wherefore consider with your selves the end of your ministry towards the children of God, towards the spouse and body of Christ; and see that you never cease your labour, your care and diligence, until you have done all that lieth in you, according to your bounden duty, to bring all such as are or shall be committed to your charge, unto that agreement in the faith and knowledge of God, and to that ripeness and perfectness of age in Christ, that there be no place left among you, either for error in Religion, or for viciousness in Life.

Forasmuch then as your Office is both of so greater excellency, and of so great difficulty, ye see with how great care and study ye ought to apply your selves, as well that ye may shew your selves dutiful and thankful unto that Lord who hath placed you in so high a dignity; as also to beware that neither you your selves offend, nor be occasion that others offend. Howbeit ye cannot have a mind and will thereto of your selves; for that will and ability is given of God alone: Therefore ye ought, and have need to pray earnestly for his holy Spirit.

The Ordering of Priests.

Spirit. And seeing that you cannot by any other means compass the doing of so weighty a work, pertaining to the salvation of man, but with doctrine and exhortation taken out of the holy Scriptures, and with a life agreeable to the same; consider how studious ye ought to be in reading and learning the Scriptures, and in framing the manners both of your selves, and of them that specially pertain unto you, according to the rule of the same Scriptures: And for this self-same cause, how ye ought to forsake and set aside (as much as you may) all worldly cares and studies.

We have good hope that you have well weighed and pondered these things with your selves long before this time; and that you have clearly determined, by Gods grace, to give your selves wholly to this Office, whereunto it hath pleased God to call you: So that as much as lieth in you, you will apply your selves wholly to this one thing, and draw all your cares and studies this way; and that you will continually pray to God the Father, by the mediation of our onely Saviour Jesus Christ, for the heavenly assistance of the holy Ghost; that by daily reading and weighing of the Scriptures, ye may wax riper and stronger in your ministry, and that ye may so endeavour your selves from time to time, to sanctifie the lives of you and yours, and to fashion them after the rule and doctrine of Christ, that ye may be wholsom and godly examples and patterns for the people to follow.

And now that this present congregation of Christ here assembled, may also understand your minds and wills in these things, and that this your promise may the more move you to do your duties, ye shall answer plainly to these things, which we in the Name of God, and of his Church, shall demand of you touching the same.

Do

The Ordering of Priests.

DO you think in your heart that you be truly called, according to the will of our Lord Iesus Christ, and the Order of this Church of England, to the Order and Ministry of Priesthood?

Answer.

I think it.

The Bishop.

ARe you perswaded that the holy Scriptures contain sufficiently all Doctrine required of necessity for eternal salvation through faith in Iesus Christ? And are you determined out of the said Scriptures to instruct the people committed to your charge, and to teach nothing (as required of necessity to eternal salvation) but that which you shall be perswaded may be concluded and proved by the Scripture?

Answer.

I am so perswaded, and have so determined by Gods grace.

The Bishop.

WILL you then give your faithful diligence always so to minister the Doctrine and Sacraments, and the Discipline of Christ, as the Lord hath commanded, and as this Church and Realm hath received the same, according to the Commandments of God; so that you may teach the people committed to your Cure and Charge, with all diligence to keep and observe the same?

Answer.

I will so do by the help of the Lord.

The

The Ordering of Priests.

The Bishop.

Will you be ready with all faithful diligence to banish and drive away all erroneous and strange doctrines, contrary to Gods word; and to use both publick and private monitions and exhortations, as well to the sick, as to the whole within your Cures, as need shall require, and occasion shall be given?

Answer.

I will, the Lord being my helper.

The Bishop.

Will you be diligent in prayers, and in reading of the holy Scriptures, and in such studies as help to the knowledge of the same, laying aside the study of the world and the flesh?

Answer.

I will endeavour my self so to do, the Lord being my helper.

The Bishop.

Will you be diligent to frame and fashion your own selves and your families, according to the Doctrine of Christ, and to make both your selves and them, as much as in you lieth, wholesome examples and patterns to the flock of Christ?

Answer.

I will apply my self thereto, the Lord being my helper.

The Bishop.

Will you maintain and set forwards, as much as lieth in you, quietness, peace and love among all Christian people, and especially among them that are or shall be committed to your charge?

D d d

Answer.

The Ordering of Priests.

Answer.

I will so do, the Lord being my helper.

Bishop.

Will you reverently obey your Ordinary, and other chief Ministers, unto whom is committed the charge and government over you; following with a glad mind and will their godly admonitions, and submitting your selves to their godly judgements?

Answer.

I will so do, the Lord being my helper.

¶ Then shall the Bishop standing up say,

Almighty God, who hath given you this will to do all these things, Grant also unto you strength and power to perform the same; that he may accomplish his work which he hath begun in you, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ After this the Congregation shall be desired, secretly in their prayers to make their humble supplications to God for all these things: For the which prayers there shall be silence kept for a space.

¶ After which shall be sung or said by the Bishop (the persons to be Ordained Priests, all kneeling) *Veni, Creator Spiritus*; the Bishop beginning, and the Priests and others that are present, answering by Verses, as followeth.

Come, holy Ghost, our souls inspire,
And lighten with celestial fire.
Thou the anointing Spirit art,
Who dost thy sevenfold gifts impart.

Thy

The Ordering of Priests.

Thy blessed Unction from above,
Is comfort, life, and fire of love.
Enable with perpetual light
The dulness of our blinded sight.
Anoint and cheer our soiled face
With the abundance of thy grace.
Keep far our foes, give peace at home :
Where thou art guide, no ill can come.
Teach us to know the Father, Son,
And thee, of both, to be but one.
That through the ages all along,
This may be our endless song ;
Praise to thy eternal merit,
Father, Son, and holy Spirit.

¶ Or this.

Come, holy Ghost, eternal God,
proceeding from above,
Both from the Father and the Son,
the God of peace and love.
Light our minds, into our hearts
thy heavenly grace inspire,
That truth and godliness we may
pursue with full desire.
Thou art the very Comforter
in grief and all distress :
The heavenly gift of God most high,
no tongue can it express.
The fountain and the living spring
of joy celestial :
The fire so bright, the love so sweet,
the Unction spiritual.
Thou in thy gifts are manifold,
by them Christs Church doth stand :

D D D 2

In

The Ordering of Priests.

In faithful hearts thou writ'st thy law,
the finger of Gods hand.

According to thy promise, Lord,
thou givest speech with grace,
That through thy help Gods praises may
resound in every place.

O holy Ghost, into our minds
send down thy heavenly light ;
Kindle our hearts with fervent zeal,
to serve God day and night.

Dur weakness strengthen and confirm
(for Lord thou knowest us frail)
That neither devil, world nor flesh
against us may prevail.

Put back our enemies far from us,
and help us to obtain
Peace in our hearts with God and man
(the best, the truest gain ;)

And grant that thou being, O Lord,
our leader and our guide,
We may escape the snares of sin,
and never from thee slide.

Such measures of thy powerful grace,
grant, Lord, to us we pray,
That thou maist be our comforter
at the last dreadful day.

Of strife and of dissention
dissolve, O Lord, the bands,
And knit the knots of peace and love,
throughout all Christian lands.

Grant us the grace that we may know
the Father of all might,
That we of his beloved Son,
may gain the blisful sight,

And

The Ordering of Priests.

And that we may with perfect faith
ever acknowledge thee,
The Spirit of Father, and of Son,
one God in persons three.

To God the Father, laud and praise,
and to his blessed Son,
And to the holy Spirit of grace,
Co-equal three in one.
And pray we that our onely Lord
would please his Spirit to send
On all that shall profess his Name,
from hence to the worlds end.

Amen.

¶ That done, the Bishop shall pray in this wise, and say,

Let us pray.

A Almighty God and heavenly Father, who of thine infinite love and goodnes towards us, hast given to us thy onely and most dearly beloved Son Iesus Christ, to be our Redeemer, and the Author of everlasting life; who after he had made perfect our Redemption by his death, and was ascended into heaven, sent abroad into the world his Apostles, Prophets, Evangelists, Doctors and Pastors, by whose labour and ministry he gathered together a great flock in all the parts of the world, to set forth the eternal praise of thy holy Name: For these so great benefits of thy eternal goodnes, and for that thou hast vouchsafed to call these thy servants here present, to the same Office and Ministry appointed for the salvation of mankind, we render unto thee most hearty thanks, we praise and worship thee; and we humbly beseech thee by the same thy blessed Son,

The Ordering of Priests.

Son, to grant unto all, which either here or elsewhere call upon thy holy Name, that we may continue to shew our selves thankful unto thee for these and all other thy benefits, and that we may daily encrease and go forwards in the knowledge and faith of thee and thy Son, by the holy Spirit. So that as well by these thy Ministers, as by them over whom they shall be appointed thy Ministers, thy holy Name may be for ever glorified, and thy blessed Kingdom enlarged, through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same holy Spirit, world without end. Amen.

¶ When this Prayer is done, the Bishop, with the Priests present, shall lay their hands severally upon the head of every one that receiveth the Order of Priesthood; the receivers humbly kneeling upon their knees, and the Bishop saying,

Recieve the holy Ghost for the Office and work of a Priest in the Church of God, now committed unto thee by the Imposition of our hands. Whose sins thou dost forgive, they are forgiven; and whose sins thou dost retain, they are retained. And be thou a faithful Dispenser of the Word of God, and of his holy Sacraments; in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then the Bishop shall deliver to every one of them kneeling, the Bible into his hand, saying,

Take thou authority to preach the Word of God, and to minister the holy Sacraments in the Congregation, where thou shalt be lawfully appointed thereunto.

¶ When

The Ordering of Priests.

- ¶ When this is done, the Nicene Creed shall be sung or said, and the Bishop shall after that go on in the Service of the Communion, which all they that receive Orders, shall take together, and remain in the same place where hands were laid upon them, until such time as they have received the Communion.
- ¶ The Communion being done, after the last Collect, and immediately before the Benediction, shall be said these Collects.

Most merciful Father, we beseech thee to send upon these thy servants, thy heavenly blessing, that they may be clothed with righteousness, and that thy word spoken by their mouths, may have such success, that it may never be spoken in vain. Grant also that we may have grace to hear and receive what they shall deliver out of thy most holy Word, or agreeable to the same, as the means of our salvation; that in all our words and deeds we may seek thy glory, and the increase of thy Kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Prevent us, O Lord, in all our doings with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continual help, that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The peace of God which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord. And the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost be amongst you, and remain with you always. Amen.

¶ And

The Ordering of Priests.

¶ **A**Nd if on the same day the Order of Deacons be given to some, and the Order of Priesthood to others: The Deacons shall be first presented, and then the Priests: And it shall suffice that the Litany be once said for both. The Collects shall both be used; first that for Deacons, then that for Priests. The Epistle shall be *Ephes.* 4.7, to 14. as before in this Office. Immediately after which, they that are to be made Deacons, shall take the Oath of Supremacy, be Examined and Ordained, as is above prescribed. Then one of them having read the Gospel (which shall be either out of *S. Matth.* 9.36. as before in this Office; or else *S. Luke* 12. 35, to 39. as before in the Form for Ordering of Deacons) they that are to be made Priests shall likewise take the Oath of Supremacy, be Examined and Ordained, as is in this Office before appointed.

THE



The Form of
ORDAINING or CONSECRATING
OF AN
ARCHBISHOP, or BISHOP.

Which is always to be performed upon
some Sunday or Holy-day.

¶ When all things are duly prepared in the Church, and
set in Order; after Morning Prayer is ended, the
Archbishop (or some other Bishop appointed) shall be-
gin the Communion-Service; in which this shall be

The Collect.

A Almighty God, who by thy Son Iesus Christ didst
give to thy holy Apostles many excellent gifts, and
didst charge them to feed thy flock; Give grace, we be-
seech thee, to all Bishops, the Pastors of thy Church,
that they may diligently preach thy Word, and duly ad-
minister the godly Discipline thereof; and grant to the
people that they may obediently follow the same, that
all may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through
Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

E e c

¶ And

The Consecration of Bishops.

¶ And another Bishop shall read.

The Epistle.

1 Tim. 3. 1.

This is a true saying, If a man desire the Office of a Bishop, he desireth a good work. A Bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach, not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous; one that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection with all gravity. (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the Church of God?) Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride, he fall into the condemnation of the devil. Moreover, he must have a good report of them which are without, lest he fall into reproach, and the snare of the devil.

¶ Or this, for the Epistle.

Acts 20. 17.

From Miletus Paul sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the Church. And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons, serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears and temptations which beset me by the lying in wait of the Jews: And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house, testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

The Consecration of Bishops.

Christ. And now behold, I go bound in the Spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there: save that the holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying, That bonds and afflictions abide me. But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto my self, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the Gospel of the grace of God. And now behold, I know that ye all among whom I have gone preaching the Kingdom of God, shall see my face no more. Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I am pure from the blood of all men. For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God. Take heed therefore unto your selves, and to all the flock over the which the holy Ghost hath made you Overseers, to feed the Church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous Wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears. And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified. I have coveted no mans silver or gold, or apparel, yea, you your selves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me. I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.

The Consecration of Bishops.

¶ Then another Bishop shall read
The Gospel.

S. John 28. **I**esus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas,
15. I loved thou me more than these? He saith unto him,
Yea, Lord, thou knowest that I love thee. He saith un-
to him, Feed my lambs. He saith to him again the se-
cond time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? He
saith unto him. Yea, Lord, thou knowest that I love thee.
He saith unto him, Feed my sheep. He saith unto him
the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me?
Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third
time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord,
thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee.
Iesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

¶ Or this.

S. John 20. **T**he same day at evening, being the first day of the
19. week, when the doores were shut, where the disciples
were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Iesus and
stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto
you. And when he had so said, he shewed unto them
his hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad,
when they saw the Lord. Then said Iesus to them a-
gain, Peace be unto you: As my Father hath sent me,
even so send I you. And when he had said this, he brea-
thed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the holy
Ghost. Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted
unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are
retained.

¶ Or

The Consecration of Bishops.

¶ Or this.

Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power S. Mat. 28.
is given unto me in heaven and in earth. So ye
therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the
Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy
Ghost : teaching them to observe all things whatsoever
I have commanded you : And lo I am with you alway,
even unto the end of the world. 19.

¶ After the Gospel, and the Nicene Creed, and the Sermon are ended, the Elected Bishop (vested with his Rotchet) shall be presented by two Bishops unto the Arch-Bishop of that Province (or to some other Bishop appointed by lawful Commission) the Arch-Bishop sitting in his Chair near the holy Table, and the Bishops that present him, saying,

Most Reverend Father in God, we present unto you this godly and well-learned man, to be Ordained and Consecrated Bishop.

¶ Then shall the Archbishop demand the Kings Mandate for the Consecration, and cause it to be read. And the Oath touching the acknowledgement of the Kings Supremacy, shall be ministred to the persons Elected, as it is set down before in the Form for the Ordering of Deacons. And then shall also be ministred unto them the Oath of due obedience to the Archbishop, as followeth.

The Oath of due Obedience to the Archbishop.

III

The Consecration of Bishops.

In the Name of God. Amen. I. N. chosen Bishop of the Church and See of N. do profess and promise all due reverence and obedience to the Archbishop, and to the Metropolitane Church of N. and to their successors; So help me God, through Iesus Christ.

¶ This Oath shall not be made at the Consecration of an Archbishop.

¶ Then the Archbishop shall move the Congregation present to pray, saying thus to them,

Berthzen, it is written in the Gospel of S. Luke, That our Saviour Christ continued the whole night in prayer, before he did choose and send forth his twelve Apostles. It is written also in the Acts of the Apostles, That the Disciples who were at Antioch, did fast and pray before they laid hands on Paul and Barnabas, and sent them forth. Let us therefore, following the example of our Saviour Christ and his Apostles, first fall to prayer, before we admit and send forth this person presented unto us, to the work whereunto we trust the holy Ghost hath called him.

¶ And then shall be said the Litany, as before, in the Form of Ordering Deacons: Save only that after this place, *That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, &c.* the proper Suffrage there following, shall be omitted, and this inserted in stead of it;

That it may please thee to bless this our brother Elected, and to send thy grace upon him, that he may duly execute the Office whereunto he is called, to the edifying of thy Church, and to the honour, praise and glory of thy Name.

Answer.

The Consecration of Bishops.

Answer.

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

¶ Then shall be said this Prayer following.

A Almighty God, giver of all good things, who by thy holy Spirit hast appointed divers Orders of Ministers in thy Church, mercifully behold this thy servant now called to the work and Ministry of a Bishop, and replenish him so with the truth of thy doctrine, and adorn him with innocency of life, that both by word and deed, he may faithfully serve thee in this Office, to the glory of thy Name, and the edifying and well governing of thy Church, through the merits of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, world without end. Amen.

¶ Then the Archbishop sitting in his Chair, shall say to him that is to be Consecrated,

Brother, soasmuch as the holy Scripture, and the ancient Canons command, that we should not be hasty in laying on hands, and admitting any person to government in the Church of Christ, which he hath purchased with no less price than the effusion of his own blood; before I admit you to this Administration, I will examine you in certain Articles, to the end that the Congregation present may have a tryal, and bear witness how you be minded to behave your self in the Church of God.

A Re you perswaded that you be truly called to this Administration, according to the will of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the Order of this Realm?

Answer.

The Consecration of Bishops.

Answer.

I am so perswaded.

The Archbishop.

ARe you perswaded that the holy Scriptures contain sufficiently all doctrine required of necessity to eternal salvation through faith in Jesus Christ? And are you determined out of the same holy Scriptures to instruct the people committed to your charge; and to teach or maintain nothing as required of necessity to eternal salvation, but that which you shall be perswaded may be concluded and proved by the same?

Answer.

I am so perswaded and determined by Gods grace.

The Archbishop.

WIll you then faithfully exercise your self in the same holy Scriptures, and call upon God by prayer, for the true understanding of the same; so as ye may be able by them to teach and exhort with wholesome doctrine, and to withstand and convince the gain-sayers?

Answer.

I will so do, by the help of God.

The Archbishop.

ARe you ready with all faithful diligence to banish and drive away all erroneous and strange Doctrine, contrary to Gods word; and both privately and openly to call upon, and encourage others to the same?

Answer.

I am ready, the Lord being my helper.

The

The Consecration of Bishops.

The Archbishop.

Will you deny all ungodliness and worldly lusts, and live soberly, righteously, and godly in this present world, that you may shew your self in all things an example of good works unto others, that the adversary may be ashamed, having nothing to say against you.

Answer.

I will so do, the Lord being my helper.

The Archbishop.

Will you maintain and set forward, as much as shall lie in you, quietness, love, and peace among all men; and such as be unquiet, disobedient, and criminous within your Diocese, correct and punish, according to such authority as you have by Gods word, and as to you shall be committed by the Ordinance of this Realm?

Answer.

I will so do by the help of God.

The Archbishop.

Will you be faithful in ordaining, sending, or laying hands upon others?

Answer.

I will so be by the help of God.

Archbishop.

Will you shew your self gentle, and be merciful for Christs sake to poor and needy people, and to all strangers destitute of help?

Answer.

I will so shew my self, by Gods help.

¶ ¶

¶ Then

The Consecration of Bishops.

¶ Then the Archbishop standing up, shall say,

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who hath given you a good will to do all these things, grant also unto you strength and power to perform the same; that he accomplishing in you the good work which he hath begun, you may be found perfect and irreprehensible at the latter day, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Bishop Elect put on the rest of the Episcopal habit, and kneeling down [*Veni, Creator Spiritus*] shall be sung or said over him, the Archbishop beginning, and the Bishops, with others that are present, answering by Verses, as followeth.

Come, holy Ghost, our souls inspire,
And lighten with celestial fire.
Thou the anointing Spirit art,
Who dost thy sevenfold gifts impart.
Thy blessed Unction from above,
Is comfort, life, and fire of love.
Enable with perpetual light
The dulness of our blinded sight.
Anoint and cheer our soiled face
With the abundance of thy grace.
Keep far our foes, give peace at home:
Where thou art guide, no ill can come.
Teach us to know the Father, Son,
And thee, of both, to be but one.
That through the ages all along,
This may be our endless song;
Praise to thy eternal merit,
Father, Son, and holy Spirit.

Or,

The Consecration of Bishops.

¶ Or this.

Come, holy Ghost, eternal God,
proceeding from above,
Both from the Father and the Son,
the God of peace and love.
Visit our minds, into our hearts
thy heavenly grace inspire,
That truth and godliness we may
pursue with full desire.
Thou art the very Comforter
in grief and all distress:
The heavenly gift of God most high,
no tongue can it express.
The fountain and the living spring
of joy celestial:
The fire so bright, the love so sweet,
the Unction spiritual.
Thou in thy gifts art manifold,
by them Christs Church doth stand:
In faithful hearts thou writ'st thy law,
the finger of Gods hand.
According to thy promise, Lord,
thou givest speech with grace,
That through thy help Gods praises may
resound in every place.
O holy Ghost, into our minds
send down thy heavenly light:
Kindle our hearts with fervent zeal,
to serve God day and night.
Our weakness strengthen and confirm
(for Lord thou knowest us frail)
That neither devil, world nor flesh
against us may prevail.

¶ f f f 2

Our

The Consecration of Bishops.

Put back our enemies far from us,
and help us to obtain
Peace in our hearts with God and man
(the best, the truest gain ;)
And grant that thou being, O Lord,
our leader and our guide,
We may escape the snares of sin,
and never from thee slide.
Such measures of thy powerful grace,
grant, Lord, to us we pray,
That thou maist be our comforter
at the last dreadful day.
Of strife and of dissention
dissolve, O Lord, the bands,
And knit the knots of peace and love,
throughout all Christian lands.
Grant us the grace that we may know
the Father of all might,
That we of his beloved Son,
may gain the blisful sight,
And that we may with perfect faith
ever acknowledge thee,
The Spirit of Father, and of Son,
one God in persons three.

To God the Father, laud and praise,
and to his blessed Son,
And to the holy Spirit of grace,
Co-equal three in one.
And pray we that our onely Lord
would please his spirit to send
On all that shall profess his Name,
from hence to the worlds end.

Amen.

¶ That

The Consecration of Bishops.

¶ That ended, the Archbishop shall say,

Lord, hear our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come unto thee.

Let us pray.

A Almighty God, and most merciful Father, who of thine infinite goodness hast given thy onely and dearly beloved Son Iesus Christ, to be our Redeemer, and the author of everlasting life; who after that he had made perfect our redemption by his death, and was ascended into heaven, poured down abundantly his gifts upon men, making some Apostles, some Prophets, some Evangelists, some Pastors and Doctors, to the edifying and making perfect his Church; Grant, we beseech thee, to this thy servant such grace, that he may evermore be ready to spread abroad thy Gospel, the glad tidings of reconciliation with thee, and use the authority given him, not to destruction, but to salvation, not to hurt, but to help; so that as a wise and faithful servant, giving to thy family their portion in due season, he may at last be received into everlasting joy, through Iesus Christ our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost lieth and reigneth one God, world without end. Amen.

¶ Then the Archbishop and Bishops present shall lay their hands upon the head of the Elected Bishop, kneeling before them upon his knees, the Archbishop saying,

Recieve the holy Ghost, for the Office and work of a Bishop in the Church of God, now committed unto
to

The Consecration of Bishops.

to thee by the Imposition of our hands : In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen. And remember that thou stir up the grace of God which is given thee by this Imposition of our hands : For God hath not given us the Spirit of fear, but of power, and love, and sobriety.

¶ Then the Archbishop shall deliver him the Bible, saying,

Give heed unto reading, exhortation and doctrine. Think upon the things contained in this Book. Be diligent in them, that the increase coming thereby may be manifest unto all men. Take heed unto thy self, and to doctrine, and be diligent in doing them : for by so doing, thou shalt both save thy self, and them that hear thee. Be to the flock of Christ a shepherd, not a wolf ; feed them, devour them not. Hold up the weak, heal the sick, bind up the broken, bring again the outcasts, seek the lost. Be so merciful that you be not too remiss ; so minister discipline, that you forget not mercy : that when the chief Shepherd shall appear, you may receive the never-fading crown of glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then the Archbishop shall proceed in the Communion-Service ; with whom the new Consecrated Bishop (with others) shall also communicate.

¶ And for the last Collect, immediately before the Benediction, shall be said these Prayers.

Most merciful Father, we beseech thee to send down upon this thy servant thy heavenly blessing, and so endue him with thy holy Spirit, that he preaching thy Word, may not onely be earnest to reprove, beseech,
and

The Consecration of Bishops.

and rebuke with all patience and doctrine; but also may be to such as beliebe, a wholesome example in word, in conuersation, in love, in faith, in chaſtity, and in purity; that faithfully fulfilling his courſe, at the latter day he may receiue the crown of righteouſneſſe laid up by the Lord, the righteous iudge, who liberty and reigneth one God with the Father, and the holy Ghoſt, world without end. Amen.

PRebent us, O Lord, in all our doings with thy moſt gracious ſabour, and further us with thy continual help, that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may gloriſie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain euerlaſting life, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

The peace of God which paſſeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. And the bleſſing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghoſt be amongst you, and remain with you alwayes. Amen.

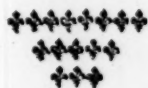
FINIS.



THE
Psalter OR Psalms
OF
DAVID,

After the Translation of the Great

BIBLE,
Pointed as they are to be Sung or Said in
CHURCHES.



DUBLIN,
Printed by *John Crook*, Printer to the Kings most Excel-
lent Majesty, and are to be sold by *Samuel Dancer*
Bookseller in Castlestreet, 1664.



THE
P S A L M S
O F
D A V I D.

Beatus vir, qui non abiit. Psal. 1.



Blessed is the man that
hath not walked in
the counsel of the un-
godly, nor stood in
the way of sinners :
and hath not sat in
the seat of the scorn-
ful.

The j.
DAY.

Morning
Prayer.

2 But his delight
is in the Law of the
Lord : and in his
Law will he exercise
himself day and
night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the waters
side : that will bring forth his fruit in due season.

4 His leaf also shall not wither : and look whatsoever
he doth, it shall prosper.

The j.
DAY.

3 As for the ungodly it is not so with them : but they shall be as chaff which the wind shall carry away from the face of the earth.

6 Therefore the ungodly shall not be able to stand in the Judgement : neither the sinners in the Congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous : and the way of the ungodly shall perish.

Quare fremuerunt gentes. Psal. 2.

Why do the heathen so furiously rage together : and why do the people imagine a vain thing?

2 The Kings of the earth stand up, and the rulers take counsel together : against the Lord, and against his Anointed.

3 Let us break their bonds asunder : and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that dwelleth in heaven shall laugh them to scorn : the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath : and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my King : upon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the law, whereby the Lord hath said unto me : Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance : and the utmost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruise them with a rod of iron : and break them in pieces like a potters vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye Kings : be learned, ye that are Judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord in fear : and rejoice unto him with reverence.

The P S A L M S.

3
The j.
DAY.

12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and so ye perish from the right way : if his wrath be kindled (yea, but a little) blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Domine, quid multiplicati. Psal. 3.

I Did how are they increased that trouble me : many are they that rise against me.

2 Many one there be that say of my soul : There is no help for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender : thou art my worship, and the lifter up of my head.

4 I did call upon the Lord with my voice : and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me down and slept, and rose up again : for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousands of the people that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Up Lord, and help me, O my God : for thou smitest all mine enemies upon the cheek bone, thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord : and thy blessing is upon thy people—

Cum invocarem. Psal. 4.

Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness : thou hast set me at liberty when I was in trouble, have mercy upon me, and hearken unto my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye blaspheme mine honour : and have such pleasure in vanity, and seek after leasing ?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath chosen to himself the man that is godly : when I call upon the Lord, he will hear me.

4 Stand in awe, and sin not : commune with your own heart, and in your chamber, and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness : and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There

The PSALMS.

6 There be many that say : *What will shew us any good?*

7 Lord, lift thou up : the light of thy countenance upon us.

8 Thou hast put gladness in my heart : since the time that their corn, and wine, and oyl increased.

9 I will lay me down in peace, and take my rest : for it is thou, Lord, onely that makest me dwell in safety.

Verba mea auribus. Psal. 5.

Ponder my words, O Lord : consider my meditation.

2 O hearken thou unto the voice of my calling, my King and my God : for unto thee will I make my prayer.

3 By voice shalt thou hear betimes, O Lord : early in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art the God that hath no pleasure in wickedness : neither shall any evil dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish shall not stand in thy sight : for thou hatest all them that work vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing : the Lord will abhor both the blood-thirsty and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house, even upon the multitude of thy mercy : and in thy fear will I worship toward thine holy Temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies : make thy way plain before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth : their inward parts are very wickedness.

10 Their throat is an open Sepulchre : they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their own imaginations : cast them out in the multitude

The P S A L M S.

5

The j.
DAY.

multitude of their ungodliness, for they have rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee, rejoyce: they shall ever be giving of thanks, because thou defendest them, they that love thy name shall be joyful in thee.

13 For thou, Lord, wilt give thy blessing unto the righteous: and with thy favourable kindness wilt thou defend him as with a shield.

Domine ne. Psal. 6.

O Lord, rebuke me not in thine indignation: neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

Evening
Prayer.

2 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am weak: O Lord, heal me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul also is sore troubled: but Lord, how long wilt thou punish me?

4 Turn thee, O Lord, and deliver my soul: O save me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembereth thee: and who will give thee thanks in the pit?

6 I am weary of my groaning, every night wash I my bed: and water my couch with my tears.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble: and worn away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me all ye that work vanity: for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded and sore vexed: they shall be turned back, and put to shame suddenly.

Domine, Deus meus. Psal. 7.

O Lord my God, in thee have I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me.

2 Let

The j.
DAY.

2 Lett he devour my soul like a lion, and tear it in pieces : while there is none to help.

3 O Lord my God, if I have done any such thing : or if there be any wickedness in my hands.

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that dealt friendly with me : yea, I have delibered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soul, and take me : yea, let him tread my life down upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand up, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift up thy self : because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise up for me in the judgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the Congregation of the people come about thee : for their sakes therefore lift up thy self again.

8 The Lord shall judge the people, give sentence with me, O Lord : according to my righteousness, and according to the innocency that is in me.

9 O let the wickedness of the ungodly come to an end : but guide thou the just.

10 For the righteous God : tryeth the very hearts and reins.

11 By help cometh of God : who preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous Judge, strong, and patient : and God is provoked every day.

13 If a man will not turn, he will whet his sword : he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death : he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

15 Behold, he travaileth with mischief : he hath conceived sorrow, and brought forth ungodliness.

16 He hath graven and digged up a pit : and is fallen him-

The P S A L M S.

7

The ij.
DAY.

himself into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his trabel shall come upon his own head : and his wickedness shall fall on his own pate.

18 I will give thanks unto the Lord, according to his righteousness : and I will praise the Name of the Lord most high.

Domine, Dominus noster. Psal. 8.

O Lord our governour, how excellent is thy Name in all the world : thou that hast set thy glory above the heavens!

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies : that thou mightest kill the enemy and the avenger.

3 For I will consider the heavens, even thy works of thy fingers : the Moon and the Stars which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man that thou art mindful of him : and the son of man that thou visitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower than the Angels: to crown him with glory and worship.

6 Thou madest him to have dominion of the works of thy hands : and thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet.

7 All sheep and oxen : yea, and the beasts of the field.

8 The fowls of the air, and the fishes of the sea : and whatsoever walketh through the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our Governour : how excellent is thy Name in all the world!

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.

I Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart : I will speak of all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoyce in thee : yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most high.

B b

3 While

Morning
Prayer.

The ij.
DAY.

3 While mine enemies are driven back : they shall fall, and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause : thou art set in the Throne that judgest right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the ungodly : thou hast put out their Name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end : even as the cities which thou hast destroyed, their memorial is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for ever : he hath also prepared his seat for judgement.

8 For he shall judge the world in righteousness : and minister true judgement unto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed : even a refuge in due time of trouble.

10. And they that know thy Name, will put their trust in thee : for thou, Lord, hast never failed them that seek thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwellereth in Sion : shew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them : and forgetteth not the complaint of the poor.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me : thou that liftest me up from the gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the Ports of the daughter of Sion : I will rejoyce in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made : in the same net which they hid privily, is their foot taken.

The P S A L M S.

9
The ij.
DAY.

16 The Lord is known to execute judgement : the ungodly is trapped in the work of his own hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell : and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poor shall not alway be forgotten : the patient abiding of the meek shall not perish for ever.

19 Up Lord, and let not man have the upper hand : let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear, O Lord : that the heathen may know themselves to be but men.

Ut quid, Domine. Psal. 10.

Why standest thou so far off, O Lord : and hidest thy face in the needful time of trouble.

2 The ungodly for his own lust doth persecute the poor : let them be taken in the crafty wiliness that they have imagined,

3 For the ungodly hath made boast of his own hearts desire : and speaketh good of the covetous whom God abhorreth.

4 The ungodly is so proud that he careth not for God : neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His wayes are alway grievous : thy judgments are far above out of his sight, and therefore deseth he all his enemies.

6 For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall never be cast down : there shall no harm happen unto me.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit, and fraud : under his tongue is ungodliness and vanitie.

8 He sitteth lurking in the theebish corners of the streets : and privilie in his lurking dens doth he murder the innocent, his eyes are set against the poor.

9 For he lieth waiting secretly, even as a lion lurketh he in his den : that he may ravish the poor.

10 He doth ravish the poor : when he getteth him into his net.

The ij.
DAY.

11 He falleth down and humbleth himself : that the congregation of the pooꝝ may fall into the hands of his Captains.

12 He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten : he hideth away his face, and he will never see it.

13 Arise, O Lord God, and lift up thine hand : forget not the pooꝝ.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God : while he doth say in his heart, Tush, thou God carest not for it.

15 Surely thou hast seen it : for thou beholdest ungodliness and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thy hand : the pooꝝ committerh himself unto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendless.

17 Break thou the power of the ungodly and malicious : take away his ungodliness, and thou shalt finde none.

18 The Lord is King for ever and ever : and the heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the pooꝝ : thou preparedst their heart, and thine ear hearkneth thereto.

20 To help the fatherless and pooꝝ unto their right : that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.

In Domino confido. Psal. 11.

In the Lord put I my trust : how say ye then to my soul, that he should flee as a bird unto the hill?

2 For lo, the ungodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrows within the quiver : that they may privily shoot at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations will be cast down : and what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy Temple : the Lords seat is in heaven.

5 His

The P S A L M S.

II

5 His eyes consider the poore : and his eye-lids trieth the children of men.

6 The Lord alleweth the righteous : but the ungodly, and him that delighteth in wickedness, doth his soul abhor.

7 Upon the ungodly he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest : this shall be their portion to drink.

8 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness : his countenance will behold the thing that is just.

Salvum me fac. Psal. 12.

Help me, Lord, for there is not one godly man left : for the faithful are diminished from among the children of men.

2 They talk of vanity every one with his neighbour : they do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble in their double heart.

3 The Lord shall root out all deceitful lips : and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Which have said, with our tongue will we prevail : we are they that ought to speak, who is Lord over us ?

5 Now for the comfortless troubles sake of the needie : and because of the deep sighing of the poore.

6 I will up, saith the Lord : and will help every one from him that swelleth against him, and will set him at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words : even as the silver which from the earth is tryed, and purified seven times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keep them, O Lord : thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

9 The ungodly walk on every side : when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

The ij.
DAY.

Evening
Prayer.

Ulsque

The ij.
DAY.

Usque quo, Domine. Psal. 13.

How long wilt thou forget me (O Lord) for ever :
how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I seek counsel in my soul, and be so-
bered in mine heart : how long shall mine enemies tri-
umph over me?

3 Consider and hear me, O Lord my God : lighten
mine eyes that I sleep not in death.

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against
him : for if I be cast down, they that trouble me will
rejoyce at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercie : and my heart is
joyful in thy salvation.

6 I will sing of the Lord, because he hath dealt so
lovingly with me : yea, I will praise the name of the
Lord most highest.

Dixit insipiens. Psal. 14.

The fool hath said in his heart : There is no God.
2 They are corrupt and become abominable in
their doings : there is none, that doth good, no not
one.

3 The Lord looked down from heaven upon the chil-
dren of men : to see if there were any that would under-
stand and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are al-
together become abominable : there is none, that doth
good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open Sepulchre, with their
tongues have they deceived : the poison of Asps is under
their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: their
feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction and unhappiness is in their wayes,
and the way of peace have they not known : there is no
fear of God before their eyes.

8 Have

The P S A L M S.

13

The iij.
DAY.

8 Have they no knowledge, that they ate all such workers of mischief : eating up my people as it were bread?

9 And call not upon the Lord, there were they brought in great fear, even where no fear was : for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you, ye have made a mock at the counsel of the poor : because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall give salvation unto Israel out of Sion : when the Lord turneth the captivity of his people, then shall Jacob rejoyce, and Israel shall be glad.

Domine, quis habitabit. Psal. 15.

Lord, who shall dwell in thy tabernacle : or who shall rest upon thy holy hill?

Morning
Prayer.

2 Even he that leadeth an uncorrupt life : and doth the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 He that hath used no deceit in his tongue, nor done evil to his neighbour : and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 He that setteth not by himself, but is lowly in his own eyes : and maketh much of them that fear the Lord.

5 He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and disappointeth him not : though it were to his own hindrance.

6 He that hath not given his money upon usury : nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Whoso doth these things : shall never fall.

Conserua me, Domine. Psal. 16.

Preferbe me, O God : for in thee have I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord : Thou art my God, my goods are nothing unto thee.

3 An

The P S A L M S.

3 All my delight is upon the Saints that are in the earth: and upon such as excell in vertue.

4 But they that run after another God: shall have great trouble.

5 Their drink-offerings of blood will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himself is the portion of mine inheritance and of my cup: thou shalt maintain my lot.

7 The lot is fallen unto me in a fair ground: yea, I have a goodly heritage.

8 I will thank the Lord for giving me warning: my reins also chasten me in the night-season.

9 I have set God always before me: for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory rejoiced: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why? Thou shalt not leave my soul in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thine holy One to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulness of joy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

Exaudi, Domine. Psal. 17.

Hear the right, O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken unto my prayer that goeth not out of fained lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes look upon the thing that is equal.

3 Thou hast probed and visited mine heart in the night-season, thou hast tryed me, and shalt finde no wickedness in me: for I am utterly purposed that my mouth shall not offend.

4 Because of mens works that are done against the words of thy lips: I have kept me from the wapes of the destroyer.

The P S A L M S.

15

The iij.
DAY.

5 **D**hold thou up my goings in thy paths : that my footsteps slip not.

6 **I** have called upon thee, **O** God, for thou shalt hear me : incline thine ear to me, and hearken unto my words.

7 **S**hew thy marvellous loving kindness, thou that art the Saviour of them which put their trust in thee : from such as resist thy right hand.

8 **K**eepe me as the apple of an eye : hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 **F**rom the ungodly that trouble me : mine enemies compass me round about to take away my soul.

10 **T**hey are inclosed in their own fat : and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 **T**hey lie waiting in our way on every side : turning their eyes down to the ground.

12 **L**ike as a lion that is greedie of his prey : and as it were a lions whelp lurking in secret places.

13 **U**p, **L**ord, disappoint him, and cast him down : deliver my soul from the ungodlie, which is a sword of thine.

14 **F**rom the men of thy hand, **O** **L**ord, from the men, **I** say, and from the evil world : which have their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 **T**hey have children at their desire : and leave the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 **B**ut as for me : **I** will behold thy presence in righteousness : and when **I** awake up after thy likeness, **I** shall be satisfied with it.

Diligam te, Domine. Psal. 18.

The iij.
DAY.Evening
Prayer.

I Will love thee, O Lord, my strength, the Lord is my stonie rock and my defence : my Saviour, my God, and my might; in whom I will trust, my buckler, the horn also of my salvation, and my refuge.

2 I will call upon the Lord which is worthy to be praised : so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me : and the overflowings of ungodliness made me afraid.

4 The pains of hell came about me : the snares of death overtook me.

5 In my trouble I will call upon the Lord : and complain unto my God.

6 So shall he hear my voice out of his holy temple : and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter even into his eares.

7 The earth trembled and quaked : the very foundations also of the hills shook and were removed, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out in his presence : and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coals were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down : and it was dark under his feet.

10 He rode upon the cherubims, and did flie : he came flying upon the wings of the winde.

11 He made darkness his secret place : his pavilion round about him, with dark water and thick clouds to cover him.

12 At the brightness of his presence his clouds removed : hail-stones and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also thundered out of heaven, and the highest gave his thunder : hail-stones and coals of fire.

The P S A L M S.

17

The iij.
DAY.

14 He sent out his arrows, and scattered them : he cast forth lightnings, and destroyed them.

15 The springs of waters were seen, and the foundations of the round world were discovered at thy chiding, O Lord : at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 He shall send down from one high to fetch me : and shall take me out of many waters.

17 He shall deliver me from my strongest enemy, and from them which hate me : for they are too mighty for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my trouble : but the Lord was my upholder.

19 He brought me forth also into a place of libertie : he brought me forth, even because he had a favour unto me.

20 The Lord shall reward me after my righteous dealing : according to the cleanness of my hands shall he recompence me.

21 Because I have kept the wayes of the Lord : and have not forsaken my God, as the wicked doth.

22 For I have an eye unto all his laws : and will not cast out his commandments from me.

23 I was also uncorrupt before him : and eschewed mine own wickedness.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward me after my righteous dealing : and according unto the cleanness of my hands in his eye-sight.

25 With the holy thou shalt be holy : and with a perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the clean thou shalt be clean : and with the froward thou shalt learn frowardness.

27 For thou shalt save the people that are in aduersitie : and shalt bring down the high looks of the proud.

Et 2

28 Thou

The iij.
DAY.

28 Thou also shalt light my candle : the Lord my God shall make my darkness to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discomfit an host of men : and with the help of my God I shall leap over the wall.

30 The way of God is an undefiled way : the word of the Lord also is tried in the fire, he is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord : or who hath any strength except our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength of war : and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like harts feet : and setteth me up on high.

34 He teacheth mine hands to fight : and mine arms shall break even a bow of steel.

35 Thou hast given me the defence of thy salvation : thy right hand also shall hold me up, and thy loving correction shall make me great.

36 Thou shalt make room enough under me for to go : that my foot-steps shall not slide.

37 I will follow upon mine enemies, and overtake them : neither will I turn again till I have destroyed them.

38 I will smite them that they shall not be able to stand : but fall under my feet.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle : thou shalt throw down mine enemies under me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turn their backs upon me : and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall cry, but there shall be none to help them : yea, even unto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not hear them.

42 I will beat them as small as the dust before the winde : I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

43 Thou

The P S A L M S.

19

The iii.
DAY.

43 Thou shalt deliver me from the strivings of the people : and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I have not known : shall serve me.

45 As soon as they hear of me they shall obey me : but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall fail : and be afraid out of their prisons.

47 The Lord lieth, and blessed be my strong helper : and praised be the God of my salvation.

48 Even the God that seeth that I be avenged : and subdueth the people unto me.

49 It is he that delivereth me from my cruel enemies, and setteth me up above mine adversaries : thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the gentiles : and sing praises unto thy Name.

51 Great prosperitie giveth he unto his King : and sheweth loving kindness unto David his anointed, and unto his seed for evermore.

Coeli enarrant. Psal. 19.

The heavens declare the glory of God : and the firmament sheweth his handi-works.

Morning
Prayer.

2 One day telleth another : and one night certifieth another.

3 There is neither speech nor language : but their voices are heard among them.

4 Their sound is gone out into all lands : and their words into the ends of the world.

5 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the Sun : which cometh forth as a bride-groom out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a gyant to run his course.

6 It

The iiiij.
DAY.

6 It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heaven, and runneth about unto the end of it again : and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The law of the Lord is an undefiled law, converting the soul : the Testimonie of the Lord is sure, and giveth wisdom unto the simple.

8 The Statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoyce the heart : the Commandment of the Lord is pure, and giveth light unto the eyes.

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, and endureth forever : the judgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

10 Hoze to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold : sweeter also than honey and the honey comb.

11 Moreover, by them is thy servant taught : and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft he offendeth : O cleanse thou me from my secret faults.

13 Keep thy servant also from presumptuous sins, lest they get the dominion over me : so shall I be undefiled and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart : be alway acceptable in thy sight.

15 O Lord : my strength and my Redeemer.

Exaudi te Dominus. Psal. 20.

The Lord hear thee in the day of trouble : the Name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the Sanctuary: and strengthen thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings : and accept thy burnt sacrifice.

4 Grant thee thy hearts desire : and fulfil all thy minde.

The P S A L M S.

21

The iiii.
DAY.

5 We will rejoyce in thy saluation, and triumph in the Name of the Lord our God : the Lord perform all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his anointed, and will hear him from his holy heaven : even with the wholesome strength of his right hand.

7 Some put their trust in Chariots, and some in horses : but we will remember the Name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen : but we are risen and stand upright.

9 Save Lord, and hear us, O King of heaven : when we call upon thee.

Domine, in virtute tua. Psal. 21.

The King shall rejoyce in thy strength, O Lord : exceeding glad shall he be of thy saluation.

2 Thou hast given him his hearts desire : and hast not denyed him the request of his lips.

3 For thou shalt prevent him with the blessings of goodness : and shalt set a Crown of pure gold upon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life : even for ever and ever,

5 His honour is great in thy saluation : glorie and great worship shalt thou lay upon him.

6 For thou shalt give him everlasting felicitie : and make him glad with the joy of thy countenance.

7 And why? because the King putteth his trust in the Lord : and in the mercy of the most highest he shall not miscarry.

8 All thine enemies shall feel thy hand : thy right hand shall find out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fiery Oven in time of thy wrath : the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

10 Their

The *iii.*
DAY.

10 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth : and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee : and imagined such a devise, as they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight : and the strings of thy bowe shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 We thou exalted, Lord, in thine own strength : so will we sing and praise thy power.

Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 22.

Evening
Prayer.

MY GOD, my GOD, look upon me, why hast thou forsaken me : and art so far from my health, and from the words of my complaint :

2 O my GOD, I cry in the day time, but thou hearest not, and in the night season also I take no rest.

3 And thou continuedst help : O thou worship of Israel.

4 Our Fathers hoped in thee : they trusted in thee, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They called upon thee, and were holpen : they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But as for me, I am a worm, and no man : a very scorn of men, and the out-cast of the people.

7 All they that see me laugh me to scorn : they shoot out their lips, and shake their heads, saying,

8 He trusted in God, that he would deliver him : let him deliver him, if he will have him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb : thou wast my hope when I hanged yet upon my mothers breasts.

10 I have been left unto thee ever since I was born : thou art my God even from my mothers womb.

11 O go not from me, for trouble is hard at hand : and there is none to help me,

12 Many

The P S A L M S.

23

The iij.
DAY.

12 Many Oxen are come about me: fat bulles of Basan close me in on ebery side.

13 They gape upon me with their mouths: as it were a ramping, and roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joynt: my heart also in the midd of my body is eben like melting wax.

15 My strength is dzyed up like a pottherd, and my tongue cleaveth to my gums: and thou shalt bring me into the dust of death.

16 For many dogs are come about me: and the counsel of the wicked layeth sieg against me.

17 They pierced my hands, and my feet, I may tell all my bones: they stand staring, and looking upon me.

18 They part my garments among them: and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord: thou art my succour, hast thee to help me.

20 Deliber my soul from the sword: my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lions mouth: thou hast heard me also from among the horns of the unicorns.

22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midd of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 O praise the Lord, ye, that fear him, magnifie him all ye of the seed of Jacob, and fear him all ye seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised, nor abhorred the low estate of the poo: he hath not hid his face from him, but when he called unto him he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great Congregation: my vows will I perform in the sight of them, that fear him.

D D

26 The

The P S A L M S.

26 The poore shall eat, and be satisfied : they, that seek after the Lord, shall praise him & your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember themselves, and be turned unto the Lord : and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before him.

28 For the Kingdom is the Lords : and he is the governour among the people.

29 All such as be fat upon earth : have eaten, and worshipped.

30 All they, that go down into the dust, shall kneel before him : and no man hath quickned his own soul.

31 By seed shall serve him : they shall be counted unto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heavens shall declare his righteousness : unto a people that shall be born, whom the Lord hath made.

Dominus regit me. Psal. xxiii.

The Lord is my shepherd : therefore can I lack nothing.

2 He shall feed me in a green pasture : and lead me forth beside the waters of comfort.

3 He shall convert my soul : and bring me forth in the paths of righteousness for his Names sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear none evil : for thou art with me, thy rod, and thy staffe comfort me.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before me against them, that trouble me : thou hast anointed my head with oil, and my cup shall be full.

6 But thy loving kindness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life : and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

Domini

The P S A L M S.

Dominj, est terra, Psal. xxiv.

25

The v.
DAY.

Morning
Prayer.

The earth is the Lords, and all that therein is :
the compass of the world, and they that dwell
therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas : and prepa-
pared it upon the fouds.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord : or who
shall rise up in his holy place ?

4 Even he, that hath clean hands, and a pure heart :
and that hath not lift up his mind unto vanity, nor
sworn to deceive his neighbour.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord : and
righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them, that seek him : e-
ven of them, that seek thy face, O Jacob.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up,
ye everlasting doors : and the King of glory shall
come in.

8 Who is the King of glory : it is the Lord strong
and mighty, even the Lord mighty in battel.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up,
ye everlasting doors : and the King of glory shall come
in.

10 Who is the King of glory : even the Lord of
hosts, he is the King of glory.

Ad te, Domine. Psal. xxv.

Unto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul, my God,
I have put my trust in thee : O let me not be con-
founded, neither let mine enemies triumph over me.

2 For all they that hope in thee, shall not be ashamed :
but such as transgress without a cause, shall be put to
confusion.

3 Shew me thy wayes, O Lord : and teach me thy
paths.

Dd 2

4 Lead

The v.
DAY.

4 Lead me forth in thy truth, and learn me : for thou art the God of my salvation, in thee hath been my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies : and thy loving kindness which hath been ever of old.

6 O remember not the sins and offences of my youth : but according to thy mercy think thou upon me, (O Lord) for thy goodness.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord : therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them that be meek shall he guide in judgement : and such as be gentle, them shall he learn his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth : unto such as keep his Covenant, and his Testimonies.

10 For thy Names sake, O Lord : be merciful unto my sin, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord : him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose.

12 His soul shall dwell at ease : and his seed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them that fear him : and he will shew them his Covenant.

14 Mine eyes are ever looking unto the Lord : for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

15 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me : for I am desolate and in misery.

16 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged : O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Look upon mine adversity and misery : and forgive me all my sins.

18 Consider mine enemies how many they are : and they bear a tyrannous hate against me.

19 O keep my soul, and deliver me : let me not be confounded, for I have put my trust in thee.

The P S A L M S.

27

The v.
DAY.

20 Let perfectness and righteous dealing wait upon me : for my hope hath been in thee.

21 Deliber Israel, O God : out of all his troubles.

Judica me, Domine. Psal. xxvi.

BE thou my Judge, O Lord, for I have walked innocently : my trust hath been also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me : try out my reins and my heart.

3 For thy loving kindness is ever before mine eyes : and I will walk in thy truth.

4 I have not dwelt with vain persons : neither will I have fellowship with the deceitful.

5 I have hated the Congregation of the wicked : and will not sit among the ungodly.

6 I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord : and so will I go to thine Altar.

7 That I may shew the voice of thanksgiving : and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house : and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 O shut not up my soul with the sinners : nor my life with the bloody thirny.

10 In whose hands is wickedness : and their right hands are full of gifts.

11 But as for me, I will walk innocently : O Lord deliver me, and be merciful unto me.

12 Thy foot standeth right : I will praise the Lord in the Congregations.

Dominus illuminatio. Psal. xxvii.

The Lord is my light and my salvation, whom then shall I fear : the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom then shall I be afraid ?

2 When the wicked (even mine enemies, and my foes)

Evening
Prayer.

The v.
DAY.

foes) came upon me to eat up my flesh : they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host of men were laid against me, yet shall not my heart be afraid : and though there rose up war against me, yet will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I will require : even that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the dayes of my life, to behold the fair beauty of the Lord, and to visit his Temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his Tabernacle : yea, in the secret place of his dwelling shall he hide me, and set me up upon a rock of stone.

6 And now shall he lift up mine head : above mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladness : I will sing and speak praises unto the Lord.

8 Hearken unto my voice, O Lord, when I cry unto thee : have mercy upon me, and hear me.

9 Thy heart hath talked of thee, seek ye my face : thy face Lord will I seek.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me : nor cast thy servant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast been my succour : leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

12 When my father and my mother forsake me : the Lord taketh me up.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord : and lead me in the right way, because of mine enemies.

14 Deliver me not over into the will of mine adversaries : for there are false witnesses risen up against me and such as speak wrong.

15 I should utterly have fainted : but that I believe verily to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living.

The P S A L M S.

29

16 **D**arry thou the Lords leisure : be strong : and he shall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

The v.
DAY.

Ad te Domine. Psal. xxviii.

Unto thee will I cry, O Lord my strength : think no scorn of me, lest if thou make as though thou hearest not, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my humble petitions when I cry unto thee : when I hold up my hands toward the mercy-seat of thy holy Temple.

3 O pluck me not away (neither destroy me) with the ungodly and wicked doers : which speak friendly to their neighbors, but imagine mischief in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds : and according to the wickedness of their own inventions.

5 Recompence them after the work of their hands : pay them that they have deserved.

6 For they regard not in their minde the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands : therefore shall he break them down, and not build them up.

7 Praised be the Lord : for he hath heard the voice of my humble Petitions.

8 The Lord is my strength and my shield, my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped : therefore my heart danceth for joy, and in my song will I praise him.

9 The Lord is my strength : and he is the wholesome defence of his anointed.

10 O save thy people, and give thy blessing unto thine inheritance : seed them, and set them up for ever.

Afferte Domino. Psal. xxix.

Bring unto the Lord, O ye mighty, bring young rams unto the Lord : ascribe unto the Lord worship and strength.

2 Give the Lord the honour due unto his Name : worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It

The P S A L M S.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters : it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord that ruleth the sea, the voice of the Lord is mighty in operation : the voice of the Lord is a glorious voice.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the Cedar trees : yea, the Lord breaketh the Cedars of Libanus.

6 He made them also to skip like a Calf : Libanus also and Syron like a young Unicorn.

7 The voice of the Lord divideth the flames of fire, the voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness : yea, the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Cadex.

8 The voice of the Lord maketh the Pindex to bring forth young, and discovereth the thick bushes : in his Temple doth every man speak of his honor.

9 The Lord sitteth above the water-flood : and the Lord remaineth a King for ever.

10 The Lord shall give strength unto his people : the Lord shall give his people the blessing of peace.

Exhaltabo te, Domine. Psal. xxx.

Morning
Prayer.

I will magnifie thee, O Lord, for thou hast set me up : and not made my foes to triumph over me.

2 O Lord my God, I cryed unto thee, and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou Lord hast brought my soul out of hell : thou hast kept my life from them that go down to the pit.

4 Sing praises unto the Lord (O ye Saints of his :) and give thanks to him for a remembrance of his holiness.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life : heaviness may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be removed : thou Lord of thy goodness hast made my hill so strong.

7 Thou

The P S A L M S.

31

The vi.
DAY.

7 Thou didst turn thy face (from me :) and I was troubled.

8 Then cried I unto thee, O Lord : and gat me unto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood : when I go down to the pit.

10 Shall the dust give thanks unto thee : or shall it declare thy truth.

11 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me : Lord be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heaviness into joy : thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness.

13 Therefore shall every good man sing of thy praise without ceasing : O my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

Inte, Domine, speravi. Psal. 31.

In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust : let me never be put to confusion, deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow down thine ear to me : make hast to deliver me.

3 And be thou my strong rock, and the house of defence : that thou mayest save me.

4 For thou art my strong rock, and my castle : be thou also my guide, and lead me for thy Names sake.

5 Draw me out of the net that they have laid privily for me : for thou art my strength.

6 Into thy hands I commend my spirit : for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of truth.

7 I have hated them that hold of superstitious vanities : and my trust hath been in the Lord.

8 I will be glad and rejoyce in thy mercy : for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast known my soul in adversities.

9 Thou hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy :

Thou

enemyp :

Thevi.
DAY.

enemý: but hast set my feet in a large room.

10 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is consumed for very heaviness, yea, my soul and my body.

11 For my life is waxen old with heaviness: and my years with mourning.

12 My strength faileth me because of mine iniquity: and my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproof among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbors: and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of me, and they that did see me without, conveyed themselves from me.

14 I am clean forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am become like a broken vessel.

15 For I have heard the blasphemy of the multitude: and fear is on every side, while they conspire together against me, and take their counsel to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath been in thee, O Lord: I have said, Thou art my God.

17 By time is in thy hand, deliver me from the hand of mine enemies: and from them that persecute me.

18 Shew thy servant the light of thy countenance: and save me for thy mercies sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I have called upon thee: let the ungodly be put to confusion, and be put to silence in the grave.

20 Let the lying lips be put to silence: which cruelly, disdainfully, and despitefully speak against the righteous.

21 O how plentiful is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, even before the sons of men.

22 Thou shalt hide them privily by thine own presence from

The P S A L M S.

33

The vi.
DAY.

from the proboking of all men: thou shalt keep them secretly in thy tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

23 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath shewed me marvellous great kindness in a strong city.

24 And when I made haste, I said: I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Nevertheless, thou heardest the voice of my prayer: when I cryed unto thee.

26 Praise the Lord, all ye his Saints: for the Lord preferbeth them that are faithful, and plenteously rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be strong, and he shall stablish your heart: all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

Beati quorum. Psal. xxxii.

Blessed is he whose unrighteousness is forgiven: and whose sin is covered.

Evening
Prayer.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imputeth no sin: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daily complaining.

4 For thy hand is heavy upon me day and night: and my moisture is like the drought in Summer.

5 I will knowledge my sin unto thee: and mine unrighteousness have I not hid.

6 I said, I will confess my sins unto the Lord: and so thou forgavest the wickedness of my sin.

7 For this shall every one that is godly make his prayer unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great water-floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.

9 I will inform thee, and teach thee in the way where-

Ge 2

in

The P S A L M S.

in thou shalt go: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horse and mule which have no understanding: whose mouths must be holden with bit and bridle, lest they fall upon thee.

11 Great plagues remain for the ungodly: but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on every side.

12 Be glad, O ye righteous, and rejoyce in the Lord: and be joyful all ye that are true of heart.

Exultate, iusti. Psal. xxxiii.

REieyce in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it becometh well the just to be thankful.

2 Praise the Lord with harp: sing Psalms unto him with the Lute, and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing praises lustily (unto him) with a good courage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true: and all his works are faithful,

5 He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made: and all the hosts of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the Sea together, as it were upon an heap: and layeth up the deep as in a treasure-house.

8 Let all the earth fear the Lord: stand in awe of him, all ye that dwell in the world..

9 For he spake, and it was done: he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: and maketh the devices of the people to be of none effect, and casteth out the counsels of Princes.

11 The counsel of the Lord shall endure for ever: and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Bles-

The P S A L M S.

35

The vi.
DAY.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord Jehovah : and blessed are the folk that he hath chosen to him to be his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked down from Heaven, and beheld all the children of men : from the habitation of his dwelling he considereth all them that dwell in the earth.

14 He fashioneth all the hearts of them : and understandeth all their works.

15 There is no king that can be saved by the multitude of an host : neither is any mighty man delivered by much strength.

16 An horse is counted but a vain thing to save a man : neither shall he deliver any man by his great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him : and upon them that put their trust in his mercy.

18 To deliver their souls from death : and to feed them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soul hath patiently tarried for the Lord : for he is our help and our shield.

20 For our heart shall rejoyce in him : because we have hoped in his holy Name.

21 Let thy merciful kindness, O Lord, be upon us : like as we do put our trust in thee.

Benedicam Domino. Psal. xxxiv.

I will alway give thanks unto the Lord : his praise shall ever be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast of the Lord : the humble shall hear thereof and be glad.

3 I praise the Lord with me : and let us magnifie his Name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and he heard me : yea, he delivered me out of all my fear.

5 They

The PSALMS.

5 They had an eye unto him, and were lightened :
and their faces were not ashamed.

6 Lo, the poor cryeth, and the Lord heareth him: yea,
and saveth him out of all his troubles.

7 The Angel of the Lord tarrieth round about them
that fear him : and delivereth them.

8 Taste and see how gracious the Lord is : blessed
is the man that trusteth in him.

9 Fear the Lord ye that be his Saints : for they
that fear him lack nothing.

10 The lions do lack, and suffer hunger : but they
which seek the Lord, shall want no manner of thing that
is good.

11 Come ye children and hearken unto me : I will
teach you the fear of the Lord.

12 What man is he that lusteth to libe, and would
fain see good dayes : keep thy tongue from evil, and thy
lips that they speak no guile.

13 Eschew evil, and do good: seek peace, and ensue it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous: and
his ears are open unto their prayers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is against them that
do evil : to root out the remembrance of them from the
earth.

16 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth them :
and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a contrite
heart : and will save such as be of an humble spirit.

18 Great are the troubles of the righteous : but the
Lord delivereth him out of all.

19 He keepeth all his bones : so that not one of them
is broken.

20 But misfortune shall slay the ungodly : and they
that hate the righteous shall be desolate.

21 The

The P S A L M S.

37

21 The Lord delibereth the souls of his servants :
and all they that put their trust in him, shall not be de-
stitute.

The vii.
DAY.

Judica me, Domine. Psal. xxxv.

PLead thou my cause, O Lord, with them that strike
with me : and fight thou against them that fight a-
gainst me.

Morning
Prayer.

2 Lay hand upon the shield and buckler : and stand
up to help me.

3 Bring forth the spear, and stop the way against
them that persecute me : say unto my soul, I am thy
salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame, that seek
after my soul : let them be turned back, and brought to
confusion, that imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the wind : and the
Angel of the Lord scattering them.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery : and let the
Angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they have privily laid their net to destroy me
without a cause : yea, even without a cause have they
made a pit for my soul.

8 Let a sudden destruction come upon him unawares,
and his net that he hath laid privily, catch himself : that
he may fall into his own mischief.

9 And my soul, be joyful in the Lord : it shall rejoice
in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee,
which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong
for him : yea, the poor and him that is in misery, from
him that spoileth him.

11 False witnesses did rise up : they laid to my charge
things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good : to the great dis-
comfort of my soul.

13 Re-

The vii.
DAY.

13 Nevertheless, when they were sick, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soul with fasting: and my prayer shall turn into mine own besome.

14 I behaved my self as though it had been my friend, or my brother: I went heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered them together: yea, the very abjects came together against me unawares, making mowes at me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were busie mockers: which gnashed upon with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look upon this: O deliver my soul from the calamities which they bring on me, and my darling from the lions.

18 So will I give thee thanks in the great Congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies triumph over me ungodly: neither let them wink with their eyes that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? their communing is not for peace: but they imagine deceitful words against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their mouths, and said: Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seen, O Lord: hold not thy tongue then, go not far from me, O Lord.

23 Awake and stand up to judge my quarrel: avenge thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness: and let them not triumph over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There there, so would we have it: neither let them say, We have devoured him.

26 Let

The P S A L M S.

39

The vij.
DAY.

26 Let them be put to confusion and shame together, that rejoyce at my trouble : let them be clothed with rebuke and dishonour, that boast themselves against me.

27 Let them be glad and rejoyce, that favour my righteous dealing : yea, let them say alway, Blessed be the Lord, who hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of thy righteousness : and of thy praise all the day long.

Dixit injustus. Psal. xxxvi.

My heart sheweth me the wickedness of the ungodly : that there is no fear of God before his eyes.

For he flattereth himself in his own sight : until his abominable sin be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are unrighteous, and full of deceit : he hath left off to behave himself wisely, and to do good.

He imagineth mischief upon his bed, and hath set himself in no good way : neither doth he abhor any thing that is evil.

5 Thy mercy, O Lord, reacheth unto the heavens : and thy faithfulness unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness standeth like the strong mountains : thy judgments are like the great deep.

7 Thou, Lord, shalt save both man and beast : how excellent is thy mercie, O God : and the children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plenteousness of thy house : and thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures, as out of the river.

9 For with thee is the well of life : and in thy light shall we see light.

ff

10 D

The vij.
DAY.

10 Continue forth thy loving kindness unto them, that know thee : and thy righteousness unto them that are true of heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the ungodly cast me down.

12 There are they fallen, all that work wickedness : they are cast down, and shall not be able to stand.

Noli æmulari. Psal. xxxvii.

Evening
Prayer.

But not thy self because of the ungodly : neither be thou envious against the evil doers.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass : and be withered even as the green herb.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and be doing good : dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord : and he shall give thee thy hearts desire.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord, and put thy trust in him : and he shall bring it to pass.

6 He shall make thy righteousness as clear as the light : and thy just dealing as the noon-day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently upon him: but grieve not thy self at him, whose way doth prosper, against the man, that worketh after evil counsels.

8 Leave off from wrath, and let go displeasure : fret not thy self, else shalt thou be moved to do evil.

9 Wicked users shall be rooted out : and they, that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

10 Yet a little while, and the ungodly shall be clean gone : thou shalt look after his place, and he shall be away.

11 But the meek-spirited shall possess the earth : and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The ungodly seeketh counsel against the just: and gnaweth upon him with his teeth.

The P S A L M S.

41

The vij.
DAY.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorn: for he hath seen, that his day is coming.

14 The ungodly have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow: to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such, as are of a right conversation.

15 Their sword shall go through their own heart: and their bow shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better than great riches of the ungodly.

17 For the arms of the ungodly shall be broken: and the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the godly: and their inheritance shall endure for ever.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perillous time: and in the dayes of dearth they shall have enough.

20 As for the ungodly, they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambs: yea, even as the smoke shall they consume away.

21 The ungodly borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous is merciful, and liberal.

22 Such, as are blessed of God, shall possess the land: and they, that are cursed of him, shall be rooted out:

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going: and maketh his way acceptable to himself.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old: and yet saw I never the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is ever merciful, and lendeth: and his seed is blessed.

27 Flee from evil, and do the thing that is good: and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth the thing that is right: he

The vij.
DAY.

fozlaketh not his, that be godly, but they are preserved
foz eber.

29 The unrighteous shall be punished: as for the
seed of the ungodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherit the land: and dwell
therein for eber.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wis-
dom: and his tongue will be talking of judgement.

32 The law of his God is in his heart: and his go-
ings shall not slide.

33 The ungodly seeth the righteous: and seeketh oc-
casion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leaue him in his hand: nor
condemn him when he is judged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keep his way, and he
shall promote thee, that thou shalt possess the land:
when the ungodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I my self haue seen the ungodly in great power:
and flourishing like a green bay-tree.

37 I went by, and lo, he was gone: I sought him,
but his place could no where be found.

38 Keep innocency, and take heed unto the thing
that is right: for that shall bring a man peate at the
last.

39 As for the transgressours, they shall perish toge-
ther: and the end of the ungodly is, They shall be
rooted out at the last.

40 But the salvation of the righteous cometh of the
Lord: who is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them, and save them,
he shall deliver them from the ungodly, and shall save
them, because they put their trust in him.

Domine,

The P S A L M S.

Domine, ne in furore. Psal. xxxviii.

43

The viij.
DAY.

Morning
Prayer.

Put me not to rebuke, O Lord, in thine anger :
neither chasten me in thy heaby displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me : and thy hand
presseth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy dis-
pleasure : neither is there any rest in my bones, by
reason of my sin.

4 For my wickednesses are gone ower my head : and
are like a sore burthen, too heaby for me to bear.

5 My wounds stink, and are corrupt : through my
foolishness.

6 I am brought into so great trouble, and misery :
that I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a sore disease : and
there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble, and sore smitten : I have roared for
the very disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire : and my groan-
ing is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength hath failed me :
and the light of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My lovers, and my neighbours did stand looking
upon my trouble : and my kinsmen stood afar off.

12 They also, that sought after my life, laid snares
for me : and they, that went about to do me evil,
talked of wickedness, and imagined deceit all the day
long.

13 As for me, I was like a deaf man, and heard
not : and as one, that is dumb, who doth not open his
mouth.

14 I became evey as a man, that heareth not : and
in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For

The P S A L M S.

15 For in thee, O Lord, have I put my trust : thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God.

16 I have required that they, even mine enemies, should not triumph over me : for when my foot slipped, they rejoiced greatly against me.

17 And I, truly, am set in the plague : and my heaviness is ever in my sight.

18 For I will confess my wickedness : and be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies live, and are mighty : and they, that hate me wrongfully, are many in number.

20 They also, that reward evil for good, are against me : because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake me not, O Lord my God : be not thou far from me.

22 Hast thee to help me : O Lord God of my salvation.

Dixi, custodiam. Psal. xxxix.

I Said, I will take heed to my waies : that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keep my mouth as it were with a bridle : while the ungodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and spake nothing : I kept silence, yea, even from good words : but it was pain, and grief to me.

4 My heart was hot within me, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled : and at the last I spake with my tongue.

5 Lord, let me know my end, and the number of my daies : that I may be certified how long I have to live.

6 Behold, thou hast made my daies as it were a span long : and mine age is even as nothing in respect thee, and verily every man living is altogether vanity.

7 For

The P S A L M S.

45

The viij.
DAY.

7 For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himself in vain : he heapeth up riches, and cannot tell, who shall gather them.

8 And now, Lord, what is my hope : truly my hope is even in thee.

9 Deliber me from all mine offences : and make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

10 I became dumb, and opened not my mouth : for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from me : I am even consumed by the means of thy heauie band.

12 When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sin, thou makest his beauty to consume away, like as it were a moth fretting a garment : every man therefore is but vanity.

13 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and with thine ears consider my calling : hold not thy peace at my tears.

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner : as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength : before I go hence, and be no more seen.

Expectans expectavi. Psal. xl.

I Waited patiently for the Lord : and he inclined unto me, and heard my calling.

2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire, and clay : and set my feet upon the rock, and ordered my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth : even a thanksgiving unto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and fear, and shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man, that hath set his hope in the Lord : and turned not unto the proud, and to such as go about with lies.

The P S A L M S.

6 O Lord my God, great are the wondrous works, which thou hast done, like as be also thy thoughts, which are to us-ward : and yet there is no man, that ordereth them unto thee.

7 If I should declare them, and speak of them : they should be more than I am able to express.

8 Sacrifice, and meat-offering thou wouldest not : but mine ears hast thou opened.

9 Burnt-offerings, and sacrifice for sin hast thou not required : then said I, Lo, I come.

10 In the volume of the book it is written of me, that I should fulfil thy will, O my God : I am content to do it, yea, thy law is within my heart.

11 I have declared thy righteousness in the great congregation : lo, I will not refrain my lips, O Lord, and that thou knowest.

12 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart : my talk hath been of thy truth, and of thy salvation.

13 I have not kept back thy loving mercy, and truth : from the great congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercy from me, O Lord: let thy loving kindness, and thy truth alway preserve me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me, my sins have taken such hold upon me, that I am not able to look up : yea, they are more in number than the hairs of my head, and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliver me : make haste, O Lord, to help me.

17 Let them be ashamed, and confounded together, that seek after my soul to destroy it : let them be driven backward, and put to rebuke, that wish me evil.

The P S A L M S.

47

The viij.
DAY.

18 Let them be desolate, and rewarded with shame:
that say unto me, He upon thee, he upon thee.

19 Let all those, that seek thee, be joyful, and glad
in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say alway,
The Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poore, and needy: but the Lord
careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper, and redeemer: make no
long tarrying, O my God.

Beatus, qui intelligit. xli.

Blessed is he, that considereth the poore, and needy:
the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

Evening
Prayer.

2 The Lord preserve him, and keep him alive, that
he may be blessed upon earth: and deliver not thou
him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him, when he lieth sick upon
his bed: make thou all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, Lord, be merciful unto me: heal my soul,
for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he
dye, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: and
his heart conceiveth falsehood within himself, and when
he cometh forth he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me:
even against me do they imagine this evil.

8 Let the sentence of guiltiness proceed against him:
and now that he lyeth, let him rise up no more.

9 Yea, even mine own familiar Friend, whom I
trusted: who did also eat of my bread, hath laid great
wait for me.

10 But be thou merciful unto me, O Lord: raise
thou me up again, and I shall reward them.

The P S A L M S.

11 By this I know thou favourest me: that mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health, thou upholdest me: and shall set me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: world without end. Amen.

Quemadmodum, Psal. xlii.

LIke as the hart desireth the water-brooks: so longeth my soul after thee, O God.

2 My soul is athirst for God, yea, even for the living God: When shall I come to appear before the presence of God?

3 My tears have been my meat day and night: while they daily say unto me, Where is now thy God?

4 Now when I think thereupon, I pour out my heart by my self: for I went with the multitude, and brought them forth into the house of God;

5 In the voice of praise and thanksgiving: among such as keep holy-day.

6 Why art thou so full of heaviness, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

7 Put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks for the help of his countenance.

8 By God, my soul is vexed within me: therefore will I remember thee concerning the land of Jordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 One deep calleth another, because of the noise of the water-pipes: all thy waves and storms are gone over me.

10 The Lord hath granted his loving kindness on the day-time: and in the night-season wilt thou sing of him, and made my prayer unto the God of my life.

11 I will say unto the God of my strength, Why hast

The P S A L M S.

49

The ix.
DAY.

hast thou forgotten me : why go I thus heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me ?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as with a sword : while mine enemies that trouble me cast me in the teeth ;

13 Namely, while they say daily unto me : Where is now thy God ?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soul : and why art thou so disquieted within me ?

15 I put thy trust in God : for I will yet thank him, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

Judica me, Deus, Psal. xliii.

Give sentence with me, O God, and defend my cause against the ungodly people : O deliver me from the deceitful and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee : and why go I so heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me ?

3 I send out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead me : and bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may go unto the altar of God, even unto the God of my joy, and gladness : and upon the harp will I give thanks unto thee, O God, my God.

5 Why art thou so heavy, O my soul : and why art thou so disquieted within me ?

6 I put thy trust in God : for I will yet give him thanks, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

Deus, auribus. Psal. xliv.

WE have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us : what thou hast done in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driven out the heathen with thy hand

G g 2

Morning
Prayer.

The ix.
DAY.

band, and planted them in : how thou hast destroyed the nations, and cast them out.

3 For they gat not the land in possession through their own sword : neither was it their own arm that helped them.

4 But thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance : because thou hadst a favour unto them.

5 Thou art my King, O God: send help unto Jacob.

6 Through thee will we overthrow our enemies : and in thy Name will we tread them under, that rise up against us.

7 For I will not trust in my bow : it is not my sword that shall help me.

8 But it is thou that savest us from our enemies : and puttest them to confusion that hate us.

9 We make our boast of God all day long : and will praise thy Name for ever.

10 But now thou art far off, and puttest us to confusion : and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest us to turn our backs upon our enemies : so that they, which hate us, spoil our goods.

12 Thou lettest us be eaten up like sheep : and hast scattered us among the heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought : and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest us to be rebuked of our neighbours : to be laughed to scorn, and had in derision of them that are round about us.

15 Thou makest us to be a by-word among the heathen : and that the people shake there heads at us.

16 By confusion is daily before me : and the shame of my face hath covered me :

17 For the voice of the slanderer, and blasphemer : for the enemy, and avenger.

18 And

The P S A L M S.

51

The ix.
DAY.

18 And though all this be come upon us, yet do we not forget thee : nor behabe our selves frowardly in thy covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned back : neither our steps gone out of thy way :

20 No, not when thou hast smitten us into the place of dragons : and covered us with the shadow of death.

21 If we have forgotten the Name of our God, and holden up our hands to any strange god : shall not God search it out : for he knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are we killed all the day long : and are counted as sheep appointed to be slain.

23 Up, Lord, why sleepest thou : awake, and be not absent from us for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face : and forgettest our misery and trouble ?

25 For our soul is brought low, even unto the dust : our belly cleaveth unto the ground.

26 Arise, and help us : and deliver us for thy mercies sake.

Eruſtavit cor meum. Psal. xlv.

My heart is inditing of a good matter : I speak of the things which I have made unto the King.

2 My tongue is the pen : of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer than the children of men : full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for ever.

4 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy thigh, O thou most mighty : according to thy worship, and renown.

5 Good luck have thou with thine honour : ride on, because of the word of truth, of meekness and righteousness.

The PSALMS.

ousness, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrows are very sharp, and the people shall be subdued unto thee: even in the midst among the kings enemies.

7 Thy seat, O God, endureth for ever: the scepter of thy kingdom is a right scepter.

8 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity: wherefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

9 All thy garments smell of Myrrh, Aloes, and Cassia: out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the Queen in a vesture of gold, wrought about with divers colours.

11 Hearken, O Daughter, and consider, incline thine ear: forget also thine own people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the King have pleasure in thy beauty: for he is thy Lord God, and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift: like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The Kings daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needle-work: the virgins, that be her fellows, shall bear her company, and shall be brought unto thee.

16 With joy, and gladness shall they be brought: and shall enter into the Kings palace.

17 In stead of thy fathers thou shalt have children: whom thou mayest make princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy name from one generation

The P S A L M S.

53

The ix.
DAY.

to another : therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee, world without end.

Deus noster refugium. Psal. xlvii.

GOD is our hope and strength : a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not fear though the earth be moved : and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage, and swell : and though the mountains shake at the tempest of the same.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall make glad the city of God : the holy place of the tabernacle of the most highest.

5 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be removed : God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much ado, and the Kingdoms are moved : but God hath shewed his voice, and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us : the God of Jacob is our refuge.

8 I come hither, and behold the works of the Lord : what destruction he hath brought upon the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease in all the world : he breaketh the bow, and snappereth the spear in sunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be still then, and know that I am God : I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with us : the God of Jacob is our refuge.

Omnes

The P S A L M S.

Omnes gentes, plaudite. Psal. xlvii.

O Clap your hands together, all ye people : **O** sing unto God with the voice of melody.

2 For the Lord is high, and to be feared : he is the great King upon all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us : and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose out an heritage for us : even the worship of Jacob, whom he loved.

5 God is gone up with a merry noise : and the Lord with the sound of the trump.

6 **O** sing praises, sing praises unto our God : **O** sing praises, sing praises unto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth : sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen : God sitteth upon his holy seat.

9 The princes of the people are joyned unto the people of the God of Abraham : for God, which is very high exalted, doth defend the earth, as it were with a shield.

Magnus Dominus. Psalm. xlviii.

Great is the Lord, and highly to be praised : in the city of our God, even upon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Sion is a fair place, and the joy of the whole earth : upon the north-side lieth the city of the great King : God is well known in her palaces as a sure refuge.

3 For lo, the Kings of the earth : are gathered, and gone by together.

4 They marvelled to see such things : they were astonished, and suddenly cast down.

5 Fear came there upon them, and sorrow : as upon a woman in her travail.

6 Thou

The P S A L M S.

55

The ix.
DAY.

6 Thou shalt break the ships of the sea : through the east-wind.

7 Like as we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the Lord of hosts ; in the city of our God : God upholdeth the same for ever.

8 We wait for thy loving kindness, O God : in the midst of thy temple.

9 O God, according to thy Name, so is thy praise unto the worlds end : thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let the mount Sion rejoyce, and the daughter of Judah be glad : because of thy judgements.

11 Walk about Sion, and go round about her : and tell the towers thereof.

12 Mark well her bulwarks, set up her houses : that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for ever, and ever : he shall be our guide unto death.

Audite hæc, omnes Psal. xlix.

O Hear ye this, all ye people : ponder it with your ears, all ye, that dwell in the world.

2 High, and low, rich, and poor : one with another.

3 By mouth shall speak of wisdom : and my heart shall muse of understanding.

4 I will incline mine ear to the parable : and shew my dark speech upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the dayes of wickedness : and when the wickedness of my heels compasseth me round about ?

6 There be some that put their trust in their goods : and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliver his brother : nor make agreement unto God for him.

h h

8 For

Theix.
DAY.

8 For it cost more to redeem their souls : so that he must let that alone for ever.

9 Yea, though he live long : and see not the grave.

10 For he seeth that wise men also dye, and perish together : as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leave their riches for other.

11 And yet they think that their houses shall continue for ever : and that their dwelling places shall endure from one generation to another, and call the lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless, man will not abide in honour : seeing he may be compared unto the beasts that perish ; this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishness : and their posterity praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheep, death gnaweth upon them, and the righteous shall have domination over them in the morning : their beauty shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath delibered my soul from the place of hell : for he shall receive me.

16 Be not thou afraid, though one be made rich : or if the glory of his house be increased ;

17 For he shall carry nothing away with him, when he dieth : neither shall his pomp follow him.

18 For while he lived, he counted himself an happy man : and so long as thou dost well unto thy self, men will speak good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers : and shall never see light.

20 Man being in honour hath no understanding : but is compared unto the beasts that perish.

The P S A L M S.

Deus deorum. Psal. 1.

57

The x.
DAY.

Morning
Prayer.

The Lord, even the most mighty God hath spoken :
and called the world, from the rising up of the
sun, unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared : in perfect beau-
ty.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence :
there shall go before him a consuming fire, and a migh-
ty tempest shall be stirred up round about him.

4 He shall call the heaven from above : and the
earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me : those that
have made a covenant with me with sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness :
for God is Judge himself.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak : I my self
will testify against thee, O Israel : for I am God,
even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee because of thy sacrifices,
or for thy burnt-offerings : because they were not al-
way before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thine house : nor he-
goat out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the forest are mine : and so
are the cattel upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls upon the mountains : and
the wilde beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungry, I will not tell thee : for the
whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou, that I will eat bulls flesh : and
drink the blood of goats ?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving : and pay thy
vows unto the most High.

The x.
DAY.

15 And call upon me in the time of trouble : so will I hear thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But unto the ungodly said God : Why dost thou preach my laws, and takest my covenant in thy mouth ;

17 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed : and hast cast my words behind thee ?

18 When thou sawest a thief, thou consentedst unto him : and hast been partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speak wickedness : and with thy tongue thou hast let forth deceit.

20 Thou satest, and spakest against thy brother : yea, and hast slandered thine own mothers son.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly : that I am even such a one as thy self : but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things, that thou hast done.

22 Consider this, ye that forget God : lest I pluck you away, and there be none to deliver you.

23 Who so offereth me thanks, and praise, he honoureth me : and to him, that ordereth his conversation right, will I shew the salvation of God.

Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. li.

HAve mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness : according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickedness : and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For I knowledgemy faults : and my sin is ever before me.

4 Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight : that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear, when thou art judged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickedness : and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

6 But

The P's A L M S.

59

The x.
DAY.

6 But lo, thou requiredst truth in the inward parts : and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean : thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

8 Thou shalt make me hear of joy, and gladness : that the bones, which thou hast broken, may rejoyce.

9 Turn thy face from my sins : and put out all my misdeeds.

10 Make me a clean heart, O God : and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence : and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 O give me the comfort of thy help again : and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy wayes unto the wicked : and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliber me from bloud-guiltiness, O God, thou that art the God of my health : and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips, O Lord : and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee : but thou delightedst not in burnt-offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit : a broken and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

18 O be favourable and gracious unto Sion : build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt-offerings, and oblations : then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

Quid

The P S A L M S.

Quid gloriaris? Psal. lii.

Why boastest thou thy self, thou tyrant: that thou canst do mischief;

2 Whereas the goodness of God: endureth yet daily?

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickedness: and with lies thou cuttest like a sharp rasour.

4 Thou hast loved unrighteousness, more than goodness: and to talk of lies more than righteousness.

5 Thou hast loved to speak all words, that may do hurt: O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for ever: he shall take thee, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling, and root thee out of the land of the living.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and fear: and shall laugh him to scorn.

8 Lo, this is the man, that took not God for his strength: but trusted unto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

9 As for me, I am like a green olive-tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercy of God for ever and ever.

10 I will alwayes give thanks unto thee for that thou hast done: and I will hope in thy Name, for thy saints like it well.

Dixit insipiens. Psal. liii.

Evening
Prayer.**T**he foolish body hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 Corrupt are they, and become abominable in their wickedness: there is none, that doth good.

3 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any, that would understand, and seek after God.

4 But

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable : there is also none, that doth good, no not one.

5 Are not they without understanding, that work wickedness : eating up my people as if they would eat bread : they have not called upon God.

6 They were afraid where no fear was : for God hath broken the bones of him, that besieged thee : thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh that the salvation were given unto Israel out of Sion : Oh that the Lord would deliver his people out of captivity !

8 Then should Jacob rejoyce : and Israel should be right glad.

Deus, in nomine. Psal. liv.

SAve me, O God, for thy Names sake : and avenge me in thy strength.

2 Hear my prayer, O God : and hearken unto the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me : and tyrants, which have not God before their eyes, seek after my soul.

4 Behold, God is my helper : the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.

5 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies : destroy thou them in thy truth.

6 An offering of a free heart will I give thee, and praise thy Name, O Lord : because it is so comfortable.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all my trouble : and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

Exaudi

Exaudi, Deus : Psal. lv.

The x.
DAY.**H**ear my prayer, O God : and hide not thy self from my petition.**2** Take heed unto me, and hear me : how I mourn in my prayer, and am vexed.**3** The enemy cryeth so, and the ungodly cometh on so fast : for they are minded to do me some mischief, so maliciously are they set against me.**4** My heart is disquieted within me : and the fear of death is fallen upon me.**5** Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me : and an horrible dread hath overwhelmed me.**6** And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove : for then would I flee away and be at rest.**7** Lo, then would I get me away far off : and remain in the wilderness.**8** I would make haste to escape : because of the stormy wind and tempest.**9** Destroy their tongues, O Lord, and divide them : for I have spied unrighteousness ; and arise in the city.**10** Day and night they go about within the walls thereof : mischief also, and sorrow are in the midst of it.**11** Wickedness is therein : deceit, and guile go not out of their streets.**12** For it is not an open enemy, that hath done me this dishonour : for then I could have born it.**13** Neither was it mine adversary, that did magnifie himself against me : for then peradventure I would have hid my self from him.**14** But it was even thou, my companion : my guide, and mine own familiar friend.**15** We took sweet counsel together : and walked in the house of God as friends.**16** Let

The P S A L M S.

63

The xi.
DAY.

16 Let death come hastily upon them, and let them go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I will call upon God: and the Lord shall save me.

18 In the evening, and morning, and at noon day will I pray, and that instantly: and he shall hear my voice.

19 It is he that hath delivered my soul in peace, from the battle, that was against me: for there were many with me.

20 Hea, even God, that endureth for ever, shall hear me, and bring them down: for they will not turn, nor fear God.

21 He laid his hands upon such as be at peace with him: and he brake his covenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer than butter, having war in his heart: his words were smother than oil, and yet be they very swords.

23 Cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall nourish thee: and shall not suffer the righteous to fall for ever.

24 And as for them: thou, O God, shalt bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The bloud-thirsty, and deceitfull men shall not live out half their dayes: nevertheless, my trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. lvj.

BE merciful unto me, O God, for man goeth about to devour me: he is daily fighting, and troubling me.

Morning
Prayer.

2 Mine enemies are daily in hand to swallow me up: for they be many, that fight against me, O thou most High.

Ti

3 Never.

Thexi.
DAY:

3 Nevertheless, though I am sometime afraid: yet put I my trust in thee.

4 I will praise God, because of his word: I have put my trust in God, and will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 They daily mistake my words: all, that they imagine, is to do me evil.

6 They hold altogether, and keep themselves close: and mark my steps, when they lay wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape for their wickedness: thou, O God, in thy displeasure shall cast them down.

8 Thou tellest my sittings, put my tears into thy bottle: are not these things noted in thy book?

9 Whensoever I call upon thee, then shall mine enemies be put to flight: this I know; for God is on my side.

10 In Gods word will I rejoyce: in the Lords word will I comfort me.

11 Yea, in God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Unto thee, O God, will I pay my bows: unto thee will I give thanks.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, and my feet from falling: that I may walk before God in the light of the living.

Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. lvij.

BE merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me, for my soul trusteth in thee: and under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge, until this tyranny be over-past.

2 I will call unto the most high God: even unto the God, that shall perform the cause, which I have in hand.

3 He shall send from heaven: and save me from the reproof of him, that would eat me up.

4 GOD

The P S A L M S.

65

The xi.
DAY.

4 God shall send forth his mercy, and truth: my soul is among lions.

5 And I lie even among the children of men, that are set on fire: whose teeth are spears, and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

6 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

7 They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed down my soul: they have digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the midst of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing, and give praise.

9 Awake up, my glory: awake lute, and harp: I my self will awake right early.

10 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing unto thee among the nations.

11 For the greatness of thy mercy reacheth unto the heavens: and thy truth unto the clouds.

12 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

Si vere utique. Psal. lviii.

ARe your minds set upon righteousness, O ye congregation: and do ye judge the thing, that is right, O ye sons of men?

2 Hea, ye imagine mischief in your heart upon the earth: and your hands deal with wickedness.

4 The ungodly are froward, even from their mothers womb: as soon as they are born, they go astray, and speak lies.

5 They are as venomous, as the poison of a serpent: even like the deaf adder, that stoppeth her ears;

6 Which refuseth to hear the voice of the charmer: charm he never so wisely.

¶ 2

6 Break

The xi.
DAY.

6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouths, smite the jaw-bones of the lions, O Lord: let them fall away like water that runneth apace, and when they shoot their arrows let them be rooted out.

7 Let them consume away like a snail, and be like the untimely fruit of a woman: and let them not see the sun.

8 Let ever your pots be made hot with thorns: so let indignation vex him, even as a thing that is raw.

9 The righteous shall rejoyce when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his footsteps in the blood of the ungodly.

10 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: doubtless there is a God that judgeth the earth.

Eripe me de inimicis. Psal. lix.

Evening
Prayer.

Deliver me from mine enemies, O God: defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 Deliver me from the wicked doers: and save me from the bloud-thirsty men.

3 For lo, they lie waiting for my soul: the mighty men are gathered against me without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: arise thou therefore to help me and behold.

5 Stand up, O Lord God of hosts, thou God of Israel, to visit all the heathen: and be not merciful unto them that offend of malicious wickedness.

6 They go to and fro in the evening: they grin like a dog, and run about through the city.

7 Behold, they speak with their mouth, and swords are in their lips: for who dath hear.

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt have them in derision: and thou shalt laugh them to scorn.

The P S A L M S.

67

The xi.
DAY.

9 My strength will I ascribe unto thee : for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God sheweth me his goodness plenteously : and God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget it : but scatter them abroad among the people, and put them down, O Lord our defence.

12 For the sin of their mouth, and for the words of their lips they shall be taken in their pride : and why ? their preaching is of cursing and lies.

13 Consume them in thy wrath, consume them, that they may perish : and know that it is God that ruleth in Jacob, and unto the ends of the world.

14 And in the evening they will return : grin like a dog, and will go about the city.

15 They will run here and there for meat : and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me, I will sing of thy power, and will praise thy mercy betimes in the morning : for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing : for thou, O God, art my refuge and my merciful God.

Deus repulisti nos. Psal. lx.

O God, thou hast cast us out, and scattered us abroad : thou hast also been displeased, O turn thee unto us again.

2 Thou hast moved the land and divided it : heal the sores thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heavy things : thou hast given us a drink of deadly wine.

4 Thou hast given a token for such as fear thee : that they may triumph because of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloved delivered : help me with thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God

The xi.
DAY.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness, I will rejoyce and divide Sichem : and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine : Ephraim also is the strength of my head : Judah is my law-giver.

8 Boab is my washpot, ober Edom will I cast out my shoe : Philistia be thou glad of me.

9 Who will lead me into the strong city : who will bring me into Edom :

10 Hast not thou cast us out, O God : Wilt not thou, O God, go out with our hosts :

11 O be thou our help in trouble : for vain is the help of man.

12 Through God will we do great acts : for it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

Exaudi Deus. Psal. lxi.

Hear my crying, O God : gibe ear unto my prayer.

2 From the ends of the earth will I call upon thee : when my heart is in heaviness.

3 O let me upon the rock that is higher than I : for thou hast been my hope, and a strong tower for me against the enemy.

4 I will dwell in thy tabernacle for ever : and my trust shall be under the covering of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires : and hast given an heritage unto those that fear thy Name.

6 Thou shalt grant the King a long life : that his years may endure throughout all generations.

7 He shall dwell before God for ever : O prepare thy loving mercie and faithfulness, that they may preserve him.

8 So will I alwayes sing praise unto thy Name : that I may daily perform my vows.

Non-

The P S A L M S.

Nonne Deo. Psal. lxiij.

69

The xii.
DAY.

Morning
Prayer.

My soul truly waiteth still upon God : for of him cometh my saluation.

2 He verily is my strength and my saluation : he is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against every man : ye shall be slain all the sort of you ; yea as a tottering wall shall ye be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their device is only how to put him out whom God will exalt : their delight is in lies, they give good words with their mounth, but curse with their heart.

5 Nevertheless, my soul, wait thou still upon God : for my hope is in him.

6 He truly is my strength and my saluation : he is my defence, so that I shall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory : the rock of my might, and in God is my trust.

8 I put your trust in him alway, ye people : pour out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vanity : the children of men are deceitful upon the weights, they are altogether lighter than vanity it self.

10 I trust not in wrong and robbery, give not your selves unto vanitie : if riches increase, let not your heart upon them.

11 God spake once, and twice I have also heard the same : That power belongeth unto God ;

12 And that thou Lord art merciful : for thou rewardest every man according to his work.

Deus, Deus meus. Psal. lxiij.

O God, thou art my God : early will I seek thee.

2 My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee : in a barren and dry land where no water is.

3 Thus

The xii.
DAY.

3 Thus have I looked for thee in holiness : that I might behold thy power and glory.

4 For thy loving kindness is better than the life it self : my lips shall praise thee.

5 As long as I live will I magnifie thee on this manner : and lift up my hands in thy Name.

6 My soul shall be satisfied even as it were with marrow and fatness : when my mouth praiseth thee with joyful lips.

7 Have I not remembred thee in my bed : and thought upon thee when I was waking ?

8 Because thou hast been my helper : therefore under the shadow of thy wings will I rejoyce.

9 My soul hangeth upon thee : thy right hand hath upholden me.

10 These also, that seek the hurt of my soul : they shall go under the earth.

11 Let them fall upon the edge of the sword : that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the King shall rejoyce in God ; all they also, that swear by him, shall be commended : for the mouth of them, that speak lies, shall be stopped.

Exaudi, Deus. Psal. lxiii.

Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer : preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the sword : and from the insurrection of wicked doers.

3 Who have whet their tongue like a sword : and shoot out their arrows, even bitter words.

4 That they may privily shoot at him that is perfect : suddenly do they hit him, and fear not.

5 They encourage themselves in mischief : and commune among themselves, how they may lay snares, and say that no man shall see them.

6 They

The P S A L M S.

71

6 They imagine wickedness, and practise it : that they keep secret among themselves, every man in the deep of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow : that they shall be wounded.

8 Yea, their own tongues shall make them fall : insomuch that who so seeth them shall laugh them to scorn.

9 And all men, that see it, shall say, This hath God done : for they shall perceive that it is his work.

10 The righteous shall rejoyce in the Lord, and put his trust in him : and all they, that are true of heart, shall be glad.

Te decet hymnus. Psal. lxxv.

Thou, O God, art praised in Sion : and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem.

2 Thou that hearest the prayer : unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 By misdeeds prebail against me : O be thou merciful unto our sins.

4 Blessed is the man, whom thou choolest, and receivest unto thee : he shall dwell in thy court, and shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 Thou shalt shew us wonderful things in thy righteousness, O God of our salvation : thou, that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remain in the broad sea.

6 Who in his strength setteth fast the mountains : and is girded about with power.

7 Who stilleth the raging of the sea : and the noise of his waves, and the madness of the people.

8 They also, that dwell in the uttermost parts of the earth, shall be afraid at thy tokens : thou, that makest

At k

the

The xij.
DAY.

Evening
Prayer.

The P S A L M S.

the out-goings of the morning and evening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and blestest it : thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The river of God is full of water : thou prepared their corn, for so thou providedst for the earth.

11 Thou wateredst her furrows, thou sendest rain into the little valleys thereof : thou makest it soft with the drops of rain, and blestest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness : and thy clouds drop fatness.

13 They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness : and the little hills shall rejoyce on every side.

14 The folds shall be full of sheep : the valleys also shall stand so thick with corn, that they shall laugh and sing.

Jubilate Deo. Psal. lxvi.

O Be joyful in God, all ye lands : sing praises unto the honour of his Name, make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say unto God, O how wonderful art thou in thy works : through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars unto thee.

3 For all the world shall worship thee : sing of thee, and praise thy Name.

4 Come hither, and behold the works of God : how wonderful he is in his doing toward the children of men.

5 He turned the sea into dry land : so that they went through the water on foot : there did we rejoyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for ever, his eyes behold the people : and such, as will not believe, shall not be able to exalt themselves.

The P S A L M S.

73

The xij.
DAY.

7 O praise our God, ye people : and make the voice of his praise to be heard.

8 Who holdeth our soul in life: and suffereth not our feet to slip.

9 For thou, O God hast probed us : thou also hast tried us, like as silver is tried.

10 Thou broughtest us into the snare : and laidst trouble upon our loins.

11 Thou sufferdest men to ride ober our heads : we went through fire and water, and thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

12 I will go into thine house with burnt-offerings: and will pay thee my bows, which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth, when I was in trouble,

13 I will offer unto thee fat burnt-sacrifices, with the incense of rams : I will offer bullocks and goats.

14 O come hither, and hearken, all ye, that fear God : and I will tell you, what he hath done for my soul.

15 I called unto him with my mouth : and gave him praises with my tongue.

16 If I incline unto wickedness with mine heart : the Lord will not hear me.

17 But God hath heard me : and considered the voice of my prayer.

18 Praised be God, who hath not cast out my prayer: nor turned his mercy from me.

Deus misereatur Psal. lxxvij.

GOD be merciful unto us, and bless us : and shew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us ;

2 That thy way may be known upon earth : thy saving health among all nations.

Ek 2

3 lat

127
3
8

The xiiij.
DAY.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the Nations rejoyce, and be glad : for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God : let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase : and God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing.

7 God shall bless us : and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Exurgat Deus. Psal. lxviii.

Morning
Prayer.

Let God arise, and let his enemies be scattered : let them also, that hate him, flee before him.

2 Like as the smoke vanisheth, so shalt thou dribe them away : and like as wax melteth at the fire, so let the ungodly perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad, and rejoyce before God : let them also be merry, and joyful.

4 O sing unto God, and sing praises unto his Name: magnifie him, that rideth upon the heavens, as it were upon an horse : praise him in his Name, yea and rejoyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherless, and defendeth the cause of the widows : even God in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God, that maketh men to be of one minde in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivity : but letteth the runagates continue in scarceness.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before the people : when thou wentest through the wilderness.

8 The earth shook, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God : even as Sinai also was moved at the
the

The P S A L M S.

75

The xiiij.
DAY.

the presence of God, who is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance: and refreshed it when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation shall dwell therein: for thou, O God, hast of thy goodness prepared for the poor.

11 The Lord gave the word: great was the company of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee, and were discomfited: and they of the household divided the spoil.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove: that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings for their sake: then were they as white as snow in Salmon.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill: even an high hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye so, ye high hills: this is Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of Angels: and the Lord is among them, as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone up on high, thou hast led captivity captive: and receivest gifts for men: yea, even for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised be the Lord daily: even the God who helpeth us, and poureth his benefits upon us.

20 He is our God, even the God of whom cometh salvation: God is the Lord, by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairy scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his wickedness.

22 The

The xiiij.
DAY.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people again, as I did from Babel: mine own will I bring again, as I did sometime from the deep of the sea.

That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogs may be red through the same.

24 It is well seen, O God, how thou goest: how thou my God and King goest in the sanctuary.

25 The singers go before, the minstrels follow after: in the midst are the damsels playing with the timbrels.

26 Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the Lord in the congregations: from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the princes of Judah their counsel: the princes of Zabulon, and the princes of Reuben.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee: glorify the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in us.

29 For thy temples sake at Jerusalem: so shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 When the company of the spear-men and multitude of the mighty are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people, so that they humbly bring pieces of silver: and when he hath scattered the people that delight in war,

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt: the Assyrians land shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, O ye kingdoms of the earth: O sing praises unto the Lord.

33 Who sitteth in the heavens over all from the beginning: so, he doth send out his voice, yea, and that a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe

The P S A L M S.

77

The xiiij.
DAY.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God over Israel : his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderful art thou in thy holy places : even the God of Israel : he will give strength and power unto his people : blessed be God.

Saluum me fac. Psal. lxxix.

Save me, O God : for the waters are come in, even unto my soul.

Evening
Prayer.

2 I stick fast in the deep mire, where no ground is : I am come into deep waters, so that the floods run over me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throat is dry : my sight faileth me for waiting so long upon my God.

4 They, that hate me without a cause, are more than the hairs of my head : they, that are mine enemies, and would destroy me guiltless, are mighty.

5 I paid them the things that I never took : God, thou knowest my simpleness, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them, that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my cause : let not those, that seek thee, be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why ? for thy sake have I suffered reproof : shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren : even an alien unto my mothers children.

9 For the zeal of thine house hath even eaten me : and the rebukes of them, that rebuked thee, are saln upon me.

10 I wept and chastened my self with fasting : and that was turned to my reproof.

11 I put on Sackcloth also : and they jested upon me.

12 They, that sit in the gate, speak against me : and the drunkards make songs upon me.

13 But,

The xiiij.
DAY.

13 But, Lord I make my prayer unto thee : in an acceptable time.

14 Hear me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercy : even in the truth of thy salvation.

15 Take me out of the mire, that I sink not : O let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

16 Let not the water-flood drown me, neither let the deep swallow me up : and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

17 Hear me, O Lord, for thy loving kindness is comfortable: turn thee unto me according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy servant, for I am in trouble : O haste thee and hear me.

19 Draw nigh unto my soul and save it : O deliberate because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast known my reproof, my shame, and my dishonour : mine adversaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heaviness : I looked for some to have pity on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gave me gall to eat : and when I was thirsty, they gave me vinegar to drink.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withal : and let the things, that should have been for their wealth, be unto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not : and ever bow thou down their backs.

25 Pour out thine indignation upon them : and let thy wrathful displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void : and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For

The P S A L M S.

79

The xiiij.
DAY.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten:
and they talk how they may vex them whom thou hast
wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickedness to another:
and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them be wiped out of the book of the living:
and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poor and in heaviness:
thy help, O God, shall lift me up.

31 I will praise the Name of God with a song: and
magnifie it with thanksgiving.

32 This also shall please the Lord: better than a
bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

33 The humble shall consider this and be glad:
seek ye after God and your soul shall live.

34 For the Lord heareth the poor: and despiseth not
his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him: the sea and
all that moveth therein.

36 For God will save Sion, and build the cities of
Juda: that men may dwell there, and have it in possession.

37 The posterity also of his servants shall inherit
it: and they, that love his name, shall dwell therein.

Deus in adiutorium. Psal. lxx.

Haste thee, O God, to deliver me: make haste
to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded, that
seek after my soul: let them be turned backward and
put to confusion, that wish me evil.

3 Let them for their reward be soon brought to
shame: that cry over me, There, there.

4 But let all those, that seek thee, be joyful and
glad in thee: and let all such as delight in thy salvati-
on, say alway, The Lord be praised.

¶

5 As

The xiv.
DAY.

Morning
Prayer.

5 As for me, I am poore and in misery: haſte thee unto me, O God.

6 Thou art my helper and my Redeemer: O Lord, make no long tarrying.

In te, Domine, ſperavi. Pſal. lxxi.

In thee, O Lord, have I put my truſt, let me never be put to confuſion: but rid me, and deliver me in thy righteouſneſs: incline thine ear unto me and ſave me.

2 Be thou my ſtrong hold, whereunto I may alway reſort: thou haſt promiſed to help me, for thou art my houſe of defence and my caſtle.

3 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, even from my youth.

5 Through thee have I been holden up ever ſince I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mothers womb, my praiſe ſhall be alwayes of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monſter unto many: but my ſure truſt is in thee.

7 Let my mouth be filled with thy praiſe: that I may ſing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

8 Caſt me not away in the time of age: forſake me not when my ſtrength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies ſpeak againſt me, and they, that lay wait for my ſoul, take their counſel together, ſaying: God hath forſaken him, perſecute him and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

10 Go not far from me, O God: my God, haſte thee to help me.

11 Let them be confounded and periſh, that are againſt my ſoul: let them be covered with ſhame and diſhonour, that ſeek to do me evil.

12 As

The P S A L M S.

81

The xiv.
DAY.

12 As for me, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

13 By mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation: for I know no end thereof.

14 I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness only.

15 Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up until now: therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed: untill I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done; O God, who is like unto thee?

18 O what great troubles and adberities hast thou shewed me! and yet didst thou turn and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deep of the earth again.

19 Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on every side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness, O God, playing upon an instrument of musick: unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou holy One of Israel.

21 By lips will be said when I sing unto thee: and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.

22 By tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought unto shame, that seek to do me evil.

Deus judicium. Psal. lxxii.

Give the King thy judgments, O God: and thy righteousness unto the Kings son.

2 Then shall he judge thy people according unto right: and defend the poor.

L 1 2

3 The

The xiv.
DAY.

3 The mountings also shall bring peace: and the little hills righteousness unto the people.

4 He shall keep the simple folk by their right: defend the children of the poor, and punish the wrong-doer.

5 They shall fear thee, as long as the sun and moon endureth: from one generation to another.

6 He shall come down like the rain into a fleece of wool: even as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish: pea, and abundance of peace, so long as the moon endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the one sea to the other: and from the flood unto the worlds end.

9 They, that dwell in the wilderness, shall kneel before him: his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The Kings of Tharvis, and of the Isles shall give presents: the Kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall do him service.

12 For he shall deliver the poor, when he cryeth: the needy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall be favourable to the simple and needy: and shall preserve the souls of the poor.

14 He shall deliver their souls from falsehood and wrong: and dear shall their blood be in his sight.

15 He shall live, and unto him shall be given of the gold of Arabia: prayer shall be made ever unto him, and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an heap of corn in the earth, high upon the hills: his fruit shall shake like Libanus, and shall be green in the city like grass upon the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever, his name shall remain under the sun among the posterities: which shall

The P S A L M S.

83

shall be blessed through him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of Israel: which only doth wondrous things;

19 And blessed be the name of his Majesty for ever: and all the earth shall be filled with his Majesty. Amen, Amen.

Quam bonus Israel. Psal. lxxiii.

TRULY God is loving unto Israel: even unto such as are of a clean heart.

2 Nevertheless, my feet were almost gone: my treadings had well-nigh slipped.

3 And why? I was grieved at the wicked: I do also see the ungodly in such prosperity.

4 For they are in no peril of death: but are lusty and strong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folk: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they are so bolden with pride: and overwhelmed with cruelty.

7 Their eyes swell with fatness: and they do even what they lust.

8 They corrupt other, and speak of wicked blasphemy: their talking is against the most High.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth unto the heaven: and their tongue goeth through the world.

10 Therefore fall the people unto them: and thereout suck they no small advantage.

11 Cuss, say they, how should God perceive it: is there knowledge in the most High?

12 Lo, these are the ungodly, these prosper in the world, and these have riches in possession: and I said, Then have I cleansed my heart in vain, and washed mine hands in innocency.

The xiv.
DAY.

Evening
Prayer.

The P S A L M S.

13 All the day long have I been punished : and chastened every morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost said even as they : but lo, then I should have condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then thought I to understand this : but it was too hard for me.

16 Until I went into the sanctuary of God : then understood I the end of these men.

17 Namely, how thou dost set them in slippery places : and castest them down, and destroyest them.

18 Oh how suddenly do they consume : perish, and come to a fearful end !

19 Yea, even like as a dream when one awaketh : so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the city.

20 Thus my heart was grieved : and it went even through my reins.

21 So foolish was I, and ignorant : even as it were a beast before thee.

22 Nevertheless, I am alway by thee : for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel : and after that receive me with glory.

24 Whom have I in heaven but thee : and there is none upon earth, that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh, and my heart faileth : but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

26 For lo, they that forsake thee, shall perish : thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God : and to speak of all thy works in the gates of the daughter of Sion.

The P S A L M S.

Ut quid, Deus? Psal. lxxiv.

85

The xiv.
DAY.

O God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long : why is thy wrath so hot against the sheep of thy pasture :

2 I think upon thy congregation : whom thou hast purchased, and redeemed of old.

3 Think upon the tribe of thine inheritance : and mount Sion, wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift up thy feet, that thou maist utterly destroy every enemy : which hath done evil in thy sanctuary.

5 Thine adversaries rear in the midst of thy congregations : and set up their banners for tokens.

6 He that hewed timber afore out of the thick trees : was known to bring it to an excellent work.

7 But now they break down all the carved work thereof : with axes and hammers.

8 They have set fire upon thy holy places : and have defiled the dwelling-place of thy Name, even unto the ground.

9 Yea, they said in their hearts, Let us make habock of them altogether : thus have they burnt up all the houses of God in the land.

10 We see not our tokens, there is not one prophet more : no, not one is there among us, that understandeth any more.

11 O God how long shall the adversary do this dishonour : how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy Name, for ever ?

12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand : why pluckest thou not thy right hand out of thy bosom to consume the enemy ?

13 For God is my King of old : the help, that is done upon earth, he doth it himself.

14 Thou didst divide the sea through thy power :
thou

The xv.
DAY.

brokest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smoted the heads of Leviathan in pieces: and gavest him to be meat for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountains, and waters out of the hard rocks: thou driedst up mighty watets.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer, and winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked: and how the foolish people hath blasphemed thy Name.

20 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle-dove unto the multitude of the enemies: and forget not the congregation of the poor for ever.

21 Look upon the covenant: for all the earth is full of darkness, and cruel habitations.

22 O let not the simple go away ashamed: but let the poor and needy give praise unto thy Name.

23 Arise, O God, maintain thine own cause: remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the presumption of them, that hate thee, increaseth ever more and more.

Morning
Prayer.

Confitebimur tibi. Psal. lxxv.

UNto thee, O God, do we give thanks: yea, unto thee do we give thanks.

2 Thy Name also is so high: and that do thy wondrous works declare.

3 When I receive the congregation: I shall judge according unto right.

4 The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof: I bear up the pillars of it.

5 I

The P S A L M S.

87

The xv.
DAY.

5 I said unto the fools, Deal not so madly : and to the ungodly, Set not up your horn.

6 Set not up your horn on high : and speak not with a stiff neck.

7 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west : nor yet from the south.

8 And why ? God is the judge : he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red : it is full mixt, and he poureth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof : all the ungodly of the earth shall drink them, and suck them out.

11 But I will talk of the God of Jacob : and praise him for ever.

12 All the horns of the ungodly also will I break : and the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

Notus in Judæa. Psal. lxxvi.

In Iury is God known : his Name is great in Israel.

2 At Salem is his tabernacle : and his dwelling in Sion.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bow : the shield, the sword and the battle.

4 Thou art of more honour and might : than the hills of the robbers.

5 The proud are robbed, they have slept their sleep : and all the men, whose hands were mighty, have found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob : both the chariot and horse are slain.

7 Thou, even thou art to be feared : and who may stand in thy sight, when thou art angry ?

8 Thou didst cause thy judgement : to be heard from

from

The xv.
DAY.

from heaven : the earth trembled, and was still,
9 When God arose to judgement : and to help all the meek upon earth.

10 The fierceness of man shall turn to thy praise : and the fierceness of them shalt thou refrain.

11 Promise unto the Lord your God, and keep it, all ye that are round about him : bying presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall refrain the spirit of Princes : and is wonderful among the kings of the earth.

Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. lxxvii.

I Will cry unto God with my voice : even unto God I will I cry with my voice, and he shall hearken unto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord : my sore ran, and ceased not in the night-season ; my soul refused comfort.

3 When I am in heaviness, I will think upon God : when my heart is vexed, I will complain.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking : I am so feeble, that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the dayes of old : and the years that are past.

6 I call to remembrance my song : and in the night I commune with mine own heart, and search out my spirits.

7 Will the Lord absent himself forever : and will he be no more intreated ?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever : and is his promise come utterly to an end for evermore ?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious : and will he shut up his loving kindness in displeasure ?

10 And I said, It is mine own infirmity : but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most High.

11 I

The P S A L M S.

89

The xv.
DAY.

11 I will remember the works of the Lord : and call to mind thy wonders of old time.

12 I will think also of all thy works : and my talking shall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy : who is so great a God, as our God :

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders : and hast declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou hast mightily delivered thy people : even the sons of Jacob and Joseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid : the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water, the air thundred : and thine arrows went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was heard round about : the lightnings shone upon the ground, the earth was moved and shook withall.

19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy paths in the great waters : and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like sheep : by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Attendite, popule. Psal. lxxviii.

Hear my law, O my people : incline your ears unto the words of my mouth.

Evening
Prayer.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable : I will declare hard sentences of old.

3 Which we have heard and known : and such as our fathers have told us :

4 That we should not hide them from the children of the generations to come : but to shew the honour of the Lord, his mighty and wonderful works that he hath done.

5 He made a covenant with Jacob, and gave Israel a law : which he commanded our forefathers to teach their children.

In 2

6 That

The P S A L M S.

6 That their posterity might know it : and the children which were yet unborn ;

7 To the intent, that when they came up : they might shew their children the same ;

8 That they might put their trust in God : and not to forget the works of God, but to keep his commandments ;

9 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithless and froward generation : a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit cleaveth not stedfastly unto God ;

10 Like as the children of Ephraim : who being hardened, and carrying bows, turned themselves back in the day of battel.

11 They kept not the covenant of God : and would not walk in his law.

12 But forgot what he had done : and the wonderful works that he had shewed for them.

13 Marvellous things did he in the sight of our forefathers, in the land of Egypt : even in the field of Zoan :

14 He divided the sea, and let them go through : he made the waters to stand on an heap.

15 In the day-time also he led them with a cloud : and all the night through with a light of fire.

16 He clave the hard rocks in the wilderness : and gave them drink thereof, as it had been out of the great depth.

17 He brought waters out of the stony rock : so that it gushed out like the rivers.

18 Yet for all this they sinned more against him : and provoked the most High in the wilderness.

19 They tempted God in their hearts : and required meat for their lust ;

20 They

The P S A L M S.

91

The xv.
DAY.

20 They spake against God also, saying : Shall God prepare a table in the wilderness :

21 He smote the stony rock indeed, that the water gushed out : and the streams flowed withal : but can he give bread also, or provide flesh for his people ?

22 When the Lord heard this, he was wroth : so the fire was kindled in Jacob, and there came up heavy displeasure against Israel :

23 Because they believed not in God : and put not their trust in his help.

24 So he commanded the clouds above : and opened the doores of heaven.

25 He rained down Manna also upon them for to eat : and gave them food from heaven.

26 So man did eat Angels food : for he sent them meat enough.

27 He caused the east-wind to blow under heaven : and through his power he brought in the south-west-wind.

28 He rained flesh upon them as thick as dust : and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents : even round about their habitation.

30 So they did eat, and were well filled, for he gave them their own desire : they were not disappointed of their lust.

31 But while the meat was yet in their mouths, the heavy wrath of God came upon them, and slew the wealthiest of them : yea, and smote down the chosen men that were in Israel.

32 But for all this they sinned yet more : and believed not his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their dayes did he consume in vanity : and their yeares in trouble.

34 When he slew them, they sought him : and turned

ed

The xv.
DAY.

ed them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembred that God was their strength:
and that the high God was their Redeemer.

36 Nevertheless, they did but flatter him with their
mouth: and dissembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him: nei-
ther continued they stedfast in his covenant.

38 But he was so merciful, that he forgave their
misdeeds: and destroyed them not.

39 Yea, many a time turned he his wrath away:
and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.

40 For he considered that they were but flesh: and
that they were even a wind that passeth away, and
cometh not again.

41 Many a time did they provoke him in the wilder-
ness: and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned back and tempted God: and moved
the holy One in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand: and of the day
when he delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

44 How he had wrought his miracles in Egypt:
and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 He turned their waters into blood: so that they
might not drink of the rivers.

46 He sent lice among them, and devoured them up:
and frogs to destroy them.

47 He gave their fruit unto the caterpillar: and
their labour unto the grasshopper.

48 He destroyed their vines with hail-stones: and
their mulberry-trees with the frost.

49 He smote their cattle also with hail-stones: and
their flocks with his thunder-bolts.

50 He cast upon them the furiousness of his wrath,
anger, displeasure and trouble: and sent evil angels
among them.

51 He

The P S A L M S.

93

The xv.
DAY.

51 He made a way to his indignation, and spared not their soul from death : but gave their life over to the pestilence.

52 And smote all the first-born in Egypt : the most principal and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his own people, he led them forth like sheep : and carried them in the wilderness like a flock.

54 He brought them out safely, that they should not fear : and overwhelmed their enemies with the sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his sanctuary : even to his mountain which he purchased with his right hand.

56 He cast out the heathen also before them : caused their land to be divided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted and displeased the most high God : and kept not his testimonies ;

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their fore-fathers : starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their hill-altars : and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this : he was wroth : and took sore displeasure at Israel :

61 So that he forsook the tabernacle in Silo : even the tent that he had pitched among men.

62 He delivered their power into captivity : and their beauty into the enemies hand.

63 He gave his people over also unto the sword : and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men : and their maidens were not given to marriage.

65 Their priests were slain with the sword : and there were no widows to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep : and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 He

The xvi.
DAY.

67 He smote his enemies in the hinder parts: and put them to a perpetual shame.

68 He refused the tabernacle of Joseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim;

69 But chose the tribe of Judah: even the hill of Sion which he loved.

70 And there he built his temple on high: and laid the foundation of it like the ground which he hath made continually.

71 He chose David also his servant: and took him away from the sheep-folds.

72 As he was following the ewes great with young ones he took him: that he might feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithful and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

Deus, venerunt. Psal. lxxix.

Morning
Prayer.

O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance: thy holy temple have they defiled, and made Jerusalem an heap of stones.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the air: and the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem: and there was no man to bury them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies: a very scorn and derision unto them that are round about us.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry: shall thy jealousy burn like fire for ever.

6 Pour out thine indignation upon the heathen that have not known thee: and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy Name.

7 For

The P s A L M s.

95

The xvi.
DAY.

7 For they have devoured Jacob : and said waste his dwelling place.

8 O remember not our old sins, but have mercy upon us, and that soon : for we are come to great misery.

9 Help us, O God of our saluation, for the glory of thy Name : O deliuer us and be merciful unto our sins for thy Names sake.

10 Wherefore do the heathen say : Where is now their God :

11 O let the vengeance of thy seruants bloud that is shed : be openly shewed upon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowful sighing of the prisoners come before thee : according to the greatness of thy power, preserve thou those that are appointed to dye.

13 And for the blasphemy wherewithour neighbours have blasphemed thee : reward thou them, O Lord, seven fold into their bosom.

14 So we, that are thy people and sheep of thy pasture, shall giue thee thanks for euer : and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

Qui regis Israel. Psal. lxxx.

Hear, O thou shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a sheep : shew thy self also, thou that sittest upon the Cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin and Danas : stir up thy strength, and come, and help us.

3 Turn us again, O God : shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hosts : how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth :

5 Thou seedest them with the bread of tears : and givest them plenteousness of tears to drink.

6 Thou hast made us a very strife unto our neighbours :

In

bours :

The xvi.
DAY.

thou: and our enemies laugh us to scorn.

7 Turn us again, thou God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

8 Thou hast brought us out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen and planted it.

9 Thou madest room for it: and when it had taken root it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the cedars of it: and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedar-trees.

11 She stretched out her branches unto the sea: and her boughs unto the river.

12 Thou hast thou then broken down her hedge: that all they that go by pluck off her grapes.

13 The wild beaſt was out of the wood both root it up: and the wild beaſts of the field devour it.

14 Turn thee again, thou God of hosts, look down from heaven: behold, and visit this vine.

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madest so strong for thy self.

16 It is burnt with fire and cut down: and they shall perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand: and upon the son of man, whom thou madest so strong for thine own self.

18 And so will not we go back from thee: O let us live, and we shall call upon thy Name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

Exultate Deo. Psalm lxxxi.

Sing we merrily unto God our strength: make a cheerful noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take the psalter, bring hither the tabret: the merry harp with the lute.

3 Blow

The P S A L M S.

97
The xvi.
DAY.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new-moon : euen in the time appointed, and upon our solemn feast-days.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel : and law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Ioseph for a testimony : when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 Healed his shoulder from the burden : and his hands were delivered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst upon me in troubles ; and I delivered thee : and heard thee what time as the storm fell upon thee.

8 I probed thee also : at the waters of strife.

9 Hear, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel : if thou wilt hearken unto me.

10 There shall no strange God be in thee : neither shalt thou worship any other god.

11 I am the Lord thy God, who brought thee out of the land of Egypt : open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not hear my voice : and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gave them up unto their own hearts lusts : and let them follow their own imaginations.

14 O that my people would have hearkned unto me : for if Israel had walked in my wayes,

15 I should soon have put down their enemies : and turned my hand against their adversaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should have been found liars : but their time should have endured for ever.

17 He should have fed them also with the finest wheat-flour : and with honey out of the stony rock should I have satisfied thee.

Deus stetit. Psal. lxxxii.

The xvi.
DAY.Evening
Prayer.**G**OD standeth in the congregation of Princes :
He is a iudge among gods.2 How long will ye give wrong judgement :
and accept the persons of the ungodly ?3 Defend the poore and fatherless : see that such as
are in need and necessity have right.4 Deliber the out-cast and poore : save them from the
hand of the ungodly.5 They will not be learned nor understand, but
walk on still in darkness : all the foundations of the
earth are out of course.6 I have said, Ye are Gods : and ye are all the chil-
dren of the most High.7 But ye shall dye like men : and fall like one of the
princes.8 Arise, O God, and judge thou the earth : for thou
shalt take all heathen to thine inheritance.

Deus, quis similis ? Psal. lxxxiii.

HOLD not thy tongue, O God, keep not still silence :
Refrain not thy self, O God.2 For lo, thine enemies make a murmuring : and
they that hate thee have lift up their head.3 They have imagined craftily against thy people :
and taken counsel against thy secret ones.4 They have said, Come, and let us roote them out,
that they be no more a people : and that the name of Is-
rael may be no more in remembrance.5 For they have cast their heads together with one
consent : and are confederate against thee ;6 The tabernacles of the Edomites and the Isma-
elites : the Moabites and Pagarens ;7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalech : the Philistines,
with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Asur

8 Assur also is joyned with them : and have holpen the children of Lot.

9 But do thou to them as unto the Madianites : unto Sisera, and unto Jabin at the brook of Kison ;

10 Who perished at Endor : and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their princes like Dreb and zeb : yea, make all their princes like as zeba and Salmanas

12 Who say, Let us take to our selves: the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like unto a wheel : and as the stubble before the wind ;

14 Like as the fire that burneth up the wood : and as the flame that consumeth the mountains.

15 Persecute them even so with thy tempest : and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord : that they may seek thy Name.

17 Let them be confounded and vexed evermore and more: let them be put to shame and perish.

18 And they shall know that thou whose Name is Jehovah : art only the most Highest over all the earth.

Quam dilecta ! Psal. lxxxiv.

O how amiable are thy dwellings : thou Lord of hosts !

2 My soul hath a desire and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord : my heart and my flesh rejoyce in the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest, where she may lay her young : even thy altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house : they will be alway praising thee.

5 Blessed

The xvi.
DAY.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee : in whose heart are thy ways.

6 Who going through the vale of misery, use it for a well : and the pools are filled with water.

7 They will go from strength to strength : and unto the God of gods appeareth every one of them in Sion.

8 O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer : hearken, O God of Jacob.

9 Behold, O God our defender : and look upon the face of thine anointed.

10 For one day in thy courts : is better than a thousand.

11 I had rather be a dooꝝ-keeper in the house of my God : than to dwell in the tents of ungodliness.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence : the Lord will give grace and worship, and no good thing shall he withhold from them that live a godly life.

13 O Lord God of hosts : blessed is the man that putteth his trust in thee.

Benedixisti, Domine. Psal. lxxxv.

Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land: thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy people : and covered all their sins.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure : and turned thy self from thy wrathful indignation.

4 Turn us then, O God our Saviour: and let thine anger cease from us.

5 Wilt thou be displeased at us for ever : and wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one generation to another ?

6 Wilt thou not turn again and quicken us : that thy people may rejoyce in thee ?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord : and grant us thy salvation.

The P S A L M S.

101

The xvii.
DAY.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say concerning me: for he shall speak peace unto his people, and to his saints, that they turn not again:

9 For his saluation is nigh them that fear him: that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together: righteousness and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth: and righteousness hath looked down from heauen.

12 Yea, the Lord shall shew loving kindness: and our land shall giue her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go before him: and he shall direct his going in the way.

Inclina, Domine. Psal. lxxxvi.

Bow down thine ear, O Lord, and hear me: for I am poor and in misery.

2 Preserve thou my soul, for I am holy: my God, save thy seruant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I will call daily upon thee.

4 Comfort the soul of thy seruant: for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou, Lord, art good and gracious: and of great mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Giue ear, Lord, unto my prayer: and ponder the voice of my humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord: there is not one that can do as thou dost.

9 All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship thee, O Lord: and shall glorifie thy Name.

10 For thou art great, and dost wondrous things: thou art God alone.

11 Teach

Morning
Prayer.

The xvij.
DAY.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, and I will walk in thy truth: O knit my heart unto thee, that I may fear thy Name.

12 I will thank thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and will praise thy Name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me: and thou hast delivered my soul from the nethermost hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me: and the congregations of naughty men have sought after my soul, and have not let thee before their eyes.

15 But thou, O Lord God, art full of compassion and mercy: long-suffering, plenteous in goodness and truth.

16 O turn thee then unto me, and have mercy upon me: give thy strength unto thy servant, and help the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew some token upon me for good, that they who hate me may see it and be ashamed; because thou, Lord, hast holpen me and comforted me.

Fundamenta ejus. Psal. lxxxvii.

Her foundations are upon the holy hills: the Lord loveth the gates of Sion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee: thou city of God.

3 I will think upon Rahab and Babylon: with them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also: and they of Tyre, with the Moorians, lo, there was he born.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported that he was born in her: and the most high shall stablish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when he writeth up the people: that he was born there.

7 The singers also and trumpeters shall he rehearse: all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

Do-

The P S A L M S.

Domine Deus. Psal. lxxxviii.

103

The xvij.
DAY.

O Lord God of my saluation, I have cried day and night before thee : O let my prayer enter into thy presence, encline thine ear unto my calling.

2 For my soul is full of trouble : and my life draweth nigh unto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that go down into the pit : and I have been even as a man that hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like unto them that are wounded, and lie in the grave : who are out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit : in a place of darknes and in the deep.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard upon me : and thou hast vexed me with all thy sorrows.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me : and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison : that I cannot get forth.

9 My sight faileth for very trouble : Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched forth my hands unto thee.

10 Dost thou shew wonders among the dead : or shall the dead rise up again, and praise thee ?

11 Shall thy loving kindness be shewed in the grave : or thy faithfulness in destruction ?

12 Shall thy wondrous works be known in the dark : and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten ?

13 Unto thee have I cryed, O Lord : and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorrest thou my soul : and hidest thou thy face from me ?

15 I am in misery, and like unto him that is at the
Do point

The xvij.
DAY.

point to die : euen from my yowth up thy terrours haue
I suffered with a troubled minde.

16 Thy wrathful displeasure goeth ouer me : and the
feare of thee hath undone me.

17 They came round about me daily like water : and
compassed me together on euey side.

18 My lovers and friends hast thou put away from
me : and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

Misericordias Domini. Psal. lxxxix.

Evening
Prayer.

MY long shall be alway of the loving kindness of
the Lord : with my mouth will I euer be shew-
ing thy truth from one generation to another.

2 For I haue said, Mercy shall be set up for euer :
thy truth shalt thou stablish in the heauens.

3 I haue made a covenant with my chosen : I haue
sworn unto Dauid my seruant,

4 Thy seed will I stablish for euer : and set up thy
throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heauens shall praise thy wondrous
works : and thy truth in the congregation of the
saints.

6 For who is he among the clouds : that shall be
compared unto the Lord ?

7 And what is he among the gods : that shall be
like unto the Lord ?

8 God is very greatly to be feared in the councel of
the saints : and to be had in reverence of all them that
are round about him.

9 O Lord God of hosts, who is like unto thee : thy
truth, most mighty Lord, is on euey side.

10 Thou rulest the raging of the sea : thou stillest the
waves thereof when they arise.

11 Thou hast subdued Egypt and destroyed it : thou
hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mighty
arm.

12 The

The P S A L M S.

109

The xvij.
DAY.

12 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine : thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou hast made the north and the south : Tabor and Hermon shall rejoyce in thy Name.

14 Thou hast a mighty arm : strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteousness and equity are the habitation of thy seat : mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

16 Blessed is the people, O Lord, that can rejoyce in thee: they shall walk in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall be daily in thy Name: and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy loving kindness thou shalt lift up our horns.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the holy One of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometime in visions unto thy saints, and saidst: I have said help upon one that is mighty, I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I have found David my servant: with my holy oil have I anointed him.

22 My hand shall hold him fast: and my arm shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not be able to do him violence: the son of wickedness shall not hurt him.

24 I will smite down his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth also and my mercy shall be with him: and in my Name shall his horn be exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the sea: and his right hand in the clouds.

27 He shall call me, Thou art my Father: my God, and my strong salvation.

Do 2

28 And

The xvij.
DAY.

28 And I will make him my first-born : higher than the kings of the earth.

29 By mercy will I keep for him for evermore : and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seed also will I make to endure for ever : and his throne as the days of heaven.

31 But if his children forsake my law : and walk not in my judgements ;

32 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments : I will visit their offences with the rod, and their sin with scourges.

33 Nevertheless, my loving kindness will I not utterly take from him : nor suffer my truth to fail.

34 By covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips : I have sworn once by my holiness, that I will not fail David.

35 His seed shall endure for ever : and his seat is like as the sun before me.

36 He shall stand fast for evermore as the moon : and as the faithful witness in heaven.

37 But thou hast abhorred, and forsaken thine Anointed ; and art displeased at him.

38 Thou hast broken the covenant of thy servant : and cast his crown to the ground.

39 Thou hast overthrowen all his hedges : and broken down his strong holds.

40 All they that go by, spoil him : and he is become a reproach to his neighbours.

41 Thou hast set up the right hand of his enemies : and made all his adversaries to rejoice.

42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword : and givest him not victory in the battel.

43 Thou hast put out his glory : and cast his throne down to the ground.

44 The

44 The dayes of his youth hast thou shortned : and covered him with dishonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy self, for ever : and shall thy wrath burn like fire ?

46 I remember how short my time is : wherefore hast thou made all men for nought ?

47 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death : and shall he deliver his soul from the hand of hell ?

48 Lord, where are thy old loving kindneses : which thou swarest unto David in thy truth ?

49 Remember, Lord, the rebuke, that thy servants have : and how I do bear in my bosom the rebukes of many people ;

50 Therewith thine enemies have blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine Anointed : praised be the Lord for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

Domine, refugium. Psal. xc.

Lord, thou hast been our refuge : from one generation to another.

2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made : thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction : again thou sayest, Come again, ye children of men.

4 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday, : seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

5 As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep : and fade away suddenly like the grass.

6 In the morning it is green, and groweth up : but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered.

7 For we consume away in thy displeasure : and are afraid at thy wrathful indignation.

8 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee : and our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

9 For

The xviii.

DAY.

Morning

Prayer.

The P S A L M S.

9 For when thou art angry, all our dayes are gone: we bring our yeares to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

10 The dayes of our age are threescore yeares and ten, and though men be so strong, that they come to fourscore yeares: yet is their strength then but labour, and sorrow; so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

12 So teach us to number our dayes: that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Turn thee again, O Lord, at the last: and be gracious unto thy servants.

14 O satisfie us with thy mercy, and that soon: so shall we rejoyce and be glad all the dayes of our life.

15 Comfort us again now after the time that thou hast plagued us: and for the yeares wherein we have suffered aduersity.

16 Shew thy servants thy work: and their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious Majesty of the Lord our God be upon us: prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy work.

Qui habitat. Psal: xcj.

Who dwelleth under the defence of the most High: shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say unto the Lord, thou art my hope, and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.

3 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terrour by night:
nor

The P S A L M S.

104

The xviiij.
DAY.

no2 for the arrow that flieth by day :

6 For the pestilence that walketh in darknes : no2 for the sicknes that destroyeth in the noon-day.

7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand : but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea, with thine eyes shall thou behold : and see the reward of the ungodly.

9 For thou, Lord, art my hope : thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shall no evil happen unto thee : neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee : to keep thee in all thy wayes.

12 They shall bear thee in their hands : that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt go upon the lion and adder : the young lion and the dragon shalt thou tread under thy feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him : I will set him up, because he hath known my Name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will hear him : yea, I am with him in trouble : I will deliver him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I satisfy him : and shall I show him my salvation.

Bonum est confiteri. Psal. xcij.

It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord : and to sing praises unto thy Name, O most High ;

2 To tell of thy loving kindness early in the morning : and of thy truth in the night-season ;

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the lute : upon a loud instrument, and upon the harp.

4 For thou, Lord, hast made me glad through thy works : and I will rejoice in giving praise for the operations of thy hands.

5. D

The xvij.
DAY.

5 O Lord, how glorious are thy works: thy thoughts are very deep.

6 An unwise man doth not well consider this: and a fool doth not understand it.

7 When the ungodly are green as the grass, and when all the workers of wickedness do flourish: then shall they be destroyed for ever: but thou, Lord, art the most highest for evermore.

8 For lo, thine enemies, O Lord, lo, thine enemies shall perish, and all the workers of wickedness shall be destroyed.

9 But mine horn shall be exalted like the horn of an unicorn: for I am anointed with fresh oil.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies: and mine ear shall hear his desire of the wicked that arise up against me.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a palm-tree: and shall spread abroad like a Cedar, in Libanus.

12 Such as be planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the courts of the house of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age: and shall be fat and well liking.

14 That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is: and that there is no unrighteousness in him.

Dominus regnavit. xciiij.

Evening
Prayer.

The Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparel: the Lord hath put on his apparel, and girded himself with strength.

1 He hath made the round world so sure: that it cannot be moved.

2 Ever since the world began hath thy seat been prepared: thou art from everlasting.

3 The floods are risen, O Lord, the floods have lift up their voice: the floods lift up their waves.

5 The

The P S A L M S.

III

5 The waves of the sea are mighty, and rage horribly:
but yet the Lord, who dwelleth on high, is mightier.

The xviii.
DAY.

6 Thy testimonies, O Lord, are very sure: holiness
becometh thine house for ever.

Deus ultionum. Psal. xciv.

O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth: thou
God to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy self.

2 Arise, thou Judge of the world: and reward the
proud after their deserving.

3 Lord, how long shall the ungodly: how long shall
the ungodly triumph:

4 How long shall all wicked doers speak so disdain
fully: and make such proud boasting:

5 They smite down thy people, O Lord: and trou-
ble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow, and the stranger: and
put the fatherless to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see:
neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Take heed, ye unwise among the people: O ye
fools, when will ye understand:

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear: or he
that made the eye, shall he not see:

10 Or he that nurturerh the heathen: it is he that
teacherh man knowledge, shall not he punish:

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man: that
they are but vain.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O
Lord: and teachest him in thy law.

13 That thou mayest give him patience in time of
adversity: untill the pit be digged up for the ungodly.

14 For the Lord will not fail his people: neither
will he forsake his inheritance:

15 Until righteousness turn again unto judgement:

to p

all

The xix.
DAY.

- all such as are true in heart shall follow it.
- 16 Who will rise up with me against the wicked:
or who will take my part against the evil doers?
- 17 If the Lord had not helped me: it had not failed
but my soul had been put to silence.
- 18 But when I said, My foot hath slipped: thy
mercy, O Lord, held me up.
- 19 In the multitude of the sorrows that I had in
my heart: thy comforts have refreshed my soul.
- 20 Wilt thou have any thing to do with the school of
wickedness: which imagineth mischief as a law?
- 21 They gather them together against the soul of
the righteous: and condemn the innocent blood.
- 22 But the Lord is my refuge: and my God is the
strength of my confidence.
- 23 He shall recompence them their wickedness, and
destroy them in their own malice: yea, the Lord, our
God shall destroy them.

Venite, exultemus Psal. xcvi.

Morning
Prayer.

O Come let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily
rejoyce in the strength of our saluati-
on.

- 2 Let us come before his presence with thank-
sgiving: and shew our selves glad in him with
psalms.
- 3 For the Lord is a great God: and a great King
above all Gods.
- 4 In his hands are all the corners of the earth:
and the strength of the hills is his also.
- 5 The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands pre-
pared the dry land.
- 6 O come, let us worship and fall down: and kneel
before the Lord our maker.
- 7 For he is the Lord our God: and we are the
people

The P S A L M S.

113

people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

8 To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness;

The xix.
DAY.

9 When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.

10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my wayes;

11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Cantate Domino. Psal. xcvi.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing unto the Lord, all the whole earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, and praise his Name: be telling of his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour unto the heathen: and his wonders unto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised: he is more to be feared than all Gods.

5 As for all the Gods of the heathen, they are but idols: but it is the Lord that made the heavens.

6 Glory and worship are before him: power and honour are in his sanctuary.

7 Ascribe unto the Lord, O ye kindreds of the people: ascribe unto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe unto the Lord, the honour due unto his Name: bring presents, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness: let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen that the Lord is King: and that it is he who hath made the round world so fast that it cannot be moved, and how that he shall judge the people righteously.

P p 2

11 Let

The xix.
DAY.

11 Let the heavens rejoyce, and let the earth be glad : let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is.

12 Let the field be joyfull, and all that is in it : then shall all the trees of the wood rejoyce before the Lord.

13 For he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth : and with righteousness to judge the world, and the people with his truth.

Dominus regnavit. Psal. xcviij.

The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof : yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkness are round about him : righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his seat.

3 There shall go a fire before him : and burn up his enemies on every side.

4 His lightnings gave shine unto the world : the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord : at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens have declared his righteousness : and all the people have seen his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carved images, and that delight in vain gods : worship him, all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and rejoyced : and the daughters of Juda were glad, because of thy judgements, O Lord.

9 For thou, Lord, art higher than all that are in the earth : thou art exalted far above all gods.

10 O ye, that love the Lord, see that ye hate the thing which is evil : the Lord preserveth the souls of his saints ; he shall deliver them from the hand of the ungodly.

11 There

The P S A L M S.

115

11 There is sprung up a light for the righteous :
and joyful gladness for such as are true-hearted.

12 Rejoyce in the Lord, ye righteous : and give
thanks for a remembrance of his holiness.

Cantate Domino. Psal xcviij.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song : for he hath
done marvellous things.

2 With his own right hand, and with his
holy arm : hath he gotten himself the victory.

3 The Lord declared his salvation : his righte-
ousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the
heaven.

4 He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward
the house of Israel : and all the ends of the world
have seen the salvation of our God.

5 Shew your selves joyful unto the Lord, all ye
lands : sing, rejoyce and give thanks.

6 Praise the Lord upon the harp : sing to the harp
with a psalm of thanksgiving.

7 With trumpets also and shawms : D shew your
selves joyful before the Lord the King,

8 Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is :
the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the clouds clap their hands, and let the hills
be joyful together before the Lord : for he is come to
judge the earth.

10 With righteousness shall he judge the world :
and the people with equity.

Dominus regnavit. Psal. xcix.

The Lord is King, be the people never so impatient :
he sitteth between the cherubims , be the earth
never so unquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion : and high above all
people.

3 They

The xix.
DAY.

The xix.
DAY.

3 They shall give thanks unto thy Name : which is great, wonderful, and holy.

4 The Kings power loveth judgement, thou hast prepared equity : thou hast executed judgement, and righteousness in Jacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God : and fall down before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among such as call upon his Name : these called upon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake unto them out of the cloudy pillar : for they kept his testimonies, and the law that he gave them.

8 Thou heardest them, O Lord our God : thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their own inventions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, and worship him upon his holy hill : for the Lord our God is holy.

Jubilate Deo. Psal. c.

O Be joyful in the Lord, all ye lands : serve the Lord with gladness, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure, that the Lord he is God : it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves : we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise : be thankful unto him, and speak good of his Name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting : and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Misericordiam & judicium. Psal. ci.

My song shall be of mercy and judgement : unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let me have understanding : in the way of godliness.

3 When

3 When wilt thou come unto me: I will walk in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand: I hate the sins of unfaithfulness: there shall no such cleave unto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.

6 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour: him will I destroy.

7 Whoso hath also a proud look and high stomach: I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes look upon such as are faithful in the land: that they may dwell with me.

9 Whoso leadeth a godly life: he shall be my servant.

10 There shall no deceitful person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies, shall not tarry in my sight.

11 I shall soon destroy all the ungodly that are in the land: that I may root out all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

Domine, exaudi. Psal.cii.

Hear my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come unto thee.

12 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: incline thine ears unto me when I call: O hear me, and that right soon.

3 For my days are consumed away like smoke: and my bones are burnt up as it were a fire-brand.

4 My heart is smitten down, and withered like grass: so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voice of my groaning: my bones will scarce cleave to my flesh.

6 I am become like a pelican in the wilderness: and like an owl that is in the desert.

7 I have watched, and am even as it were a sparrow:

The xx.
DAY.

Morning
Prayer.

The xx.
DAY.

Sparrow: that sitteth alone upon the house-top.

8 Mine enemies rebile me all the day long: and they that are mad upon me, are sworn together against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes as it were bread: and mingled my drink with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath: for thou hast taken me up, and cast me down.

11 My days are gone like a shadow: and I am withered like grass.

12 But thou, O Lord, shalt endure for ever: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Sion: for it is time that thou have mercy upon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy servants think upon her bones: and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall fear thy Name, O Lord: and all the kings of the earth thy Majesty;

16 When the Lord shall build up Sion: and when his glory shall appear;

17 When he turneth him unto the prayer of the poor, destitute: and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after: and the people which shall be born shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from his Sanctuary: out of the heaven did the Lord behold the earth;

20 That he might hear the mournings of such as are in captivity: and deliver the children appointed unto death;

21 That they may declare the Name of the Lord in Sion: and his worship at Jerusalem;

22 When the people are gathered together: and the kingdoms also to serve the Lord.

The P S A L M S.

119

23 He brought down my strength in my journey :
and shortened my days.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the
midst of mine age : as for thy years they endure
throughout all generations.

25 Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foun-
dation of the earth : and the heavens are the work of
thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure : they
all shall wax old as doth a garment.

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and
they shall be changed : but thou art the same, and thy
years shall not fail.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue : and
their seed shall stand fast in thy sight.

Benedic, anima mea, Psal. ciii.

Praise the Lord, O my soul : and all that is with-
in me praise his holy Name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soul : and forget not all his
benefits ;

3 Who forgiveth all thy sin : and healeth all thine
infirmities ;

4 Who saveth thy life from destruction : and
crowneth thee with mercy and loving kindness ;

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things :
making thee young and lusty as an eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judge-
ment : for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 He shewed his ways unto Moses : his works un-
to the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion and mercy : long
suffering and of great goodness.

9 He will not alway be chiding : neither keepeth he
his anger for ever.

The xx.
DAY.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins : nor rewarded us according to our wickednesses.

11 For look how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth : so great is his mercy also toward them that fear him.

12 Look how wide also the east is from the west : so far hath he set our sins from us.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his own children : even so is the Lord merciful unto them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we are made : he remembereth that we are but dust.

15 The days of man are but as grass : for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

16 For as soon as the wind goeth over it, it is gone : and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the merciful goodness of the Lord endureth forever and ever upon them that fear him : and his righteousness upon childrens children ;

18 Even upon such as keep his covenant : and think upon his commandments to do them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seat in heaven : and his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 O praise the Lord, ye Angels of his, ye that excel in strength : ye that fulfil his commandment, and hearken unto the voice of his words.

21 O praise the Lord, all ye his hosts : ye servants of his that do his pleasure.

22 O speak good of the Lord, all ye works of his, in all places of his dominion : praise thou the Lord, O my soul.

Benedic, anima mea. Psal. civ.

Evening
Prayer.

PRaise the Lord, O my soul : O Lord my God, thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with majestie and honour.

2 Thou

The P S A L M S.

121

The xx.
DAY.

2 Thou deckest thy self with light as it were with a garment: and spreadest out the heavens like a curtain.

3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: and maketh the clouds his chariot, and walketh upon the wings of the wind.

4 He maketh his Angels spirits: and his ministers a flaming fire.

5 He laid the foundations of the earth: that it never should move at any time.

6 Thou coverest it with the deep like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hills.

7 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voice of thy thunder they are afraid.

8 They go up as high as the hills, and down to the valleys beneath: even unto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds which they shall not pass: neither turn again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the rivers: which run among the hills.

11 All beasts of the field drink thereof: and the wilde asses quench their thirst.

12 Beside them shall the fowls of the air have their habitation: and sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from above: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy works.

14 He bringeth forth grass for the cattel: and green herb for the service of men.

15 That he may bring food out of the earth, and wine, that maketh glad the heart of man: and oil to make him a chearful countenance, and bread to strengthen mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap: even

The xx.
DAY.

the cedars of Libanus which he hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their nests : and the firre trees are a dwelling for the flock.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats : and so are the stony rocks for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for certain seasons : and the sun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darkness that it may be night : wherein all the beasts of the forest do mowe.

21 The lions roaring after their prey : do seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, and they get them away together : and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour : until the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy works : in wisdom hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide sea also : wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships, and there is that Leviathan : whom thou hast made to take his pastime therein.

27 These wait all upon thee : that thou mayest give them meat in due season.

28 When thou givest it them, they gather it : and when thou openest thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled : when thou takest away their breath, they die, and are turned again to their dust.

30 When thou ledest thy breath go forth, they shall m. ate : and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious Majesty of the Lord shall endure for ever : the Lord shall rejoyce in his works.

32 The

The P S A L M S.

123

32 The earth shall tremble at the look of him : if he do but touch the hills, they shall smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live : I will praise my God while I have my being.

34 And so shall my words please him : my joy shall be in the Lord.

35 As for sinners they shall be consumed out of the earth, and the ungodly shall come to an end : praise thou the Lord, O my soul, praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. cv.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his Name : tell the people what things he hath done.

Morning
Prayer.

2 O let your songs be of him, and praise him : and let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

3 Rejoyce in his holy Name : let the heart of them rejoyce that seek the Lord.

4 Seek the Lord and his strength : seek his face evermore.

5 Remember the marvellous works that he hath done : his wonders and the judgements of his mouth :

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant : ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Lord our God : his judgments are in all the world.

8 He hath been alway mindful of his covenant and promise : that he made to a thousand generations ;

9 Even the covenant that he made with Abraham : and the oath that he sware unto Isaac ;

10 And appointed the same unto Jacob for a law : and to Israel for an everlasting testament.

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan : the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them : and they strangers in the land ;

13 What

The xxi.
DAY.

13 What time as they went from one nation to another : from one kingdom to another people ;

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong : but reprobbed even kings for their sakes.

15 Touch not mine Anointed : and do my prophets no harm.

16 Bozeober he called for a dearth upon the land : and destroyed all the provision of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them : even Joseph, who was sold to be a bond-servant ;

18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks : the iron entered into his soul :

19 Until the time came that his cause was known : the word of the Lord tryed him.

20 The king sent, and delibered him : the prince of the people let him go free.

21 He made him lord also of his house : and ruler of all his substance ;

22 That he might inform his princes after his will : and teach his senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt : and Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people exceedingly : and made them stronger than their enemies ;

25 Whose heart turned so, that they hated his people : and dealt untruly with his servants.

26 Then sent he Moses his servant : and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens among them : and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and it was dark : and they were not obedeint unto his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood : and slew their fish.

30 Their

30 Their land brought forth frogs : yea, even in their kings chambers.

31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies : and lice in all there quarters.

32 He gave them hailstones for rain : and flames of fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and fig-trees : and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.

34 He spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillers innumerable : and did eat up all the grass in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

35 He smote all the first-born in their land : even the chief of all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold : there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing : for they were afraid of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering : and fire to give light in the night-season.

39 At their desire he brought quails : and he filled them with the bread of heaven.

40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out : so that rivers ran in the dry places :

41 For why he remembered his holy promise : and Abraham his servant.

42 And he brought forth his people with joy : and his chosen with gladness ;

43 And gave them the lands of the heathen : and they took the labours of the people in possession ;

44 That they might keep his statutes : and observe his laws.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. cvj.

The xxi.
DAY.

Evening
Prayer.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious :
and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can expels the noble acts of the Lord :
or shew forth all his praise.

3 Blessed are they that alway keep judgement : and
do righteousness.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the favour
that thou bearest unto thy people : O visit me with thy
salvation.

5 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen : and
rejoyce in the gladness of thy people, and give thanks
with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers : we have done
amiss, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt,
neither kept they thy great goodness in remembrance :
but were disobedient at the sea, even at the red sea.

8 Nevertheless he helped them for his Names sake :
that he might make his power to be known.

9 He rebuked the red sea also, and it was dried up :
so he led them through the deep, as through a wilder-
ness.

10 And he saved them from the adversaries hand :
and delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

11 As for those that troubled them, the waters o-
verwhelmed them : there was not one of them left.

12 Then believed they his words : and sang praise
unto him.

13 But within a while they forgot his works : and
would not abide his counsel.

14 But lust came upon them in the wilderness : and
they tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their desire : and sent leanness
withall into their soul.

16 They

The P S A L M S.

127

The xxj.
DAY.

16 They angered Moses also in the tents: and Aaron the saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened, and swallowed up Dathan: and covered the congregation of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their company: the flame burnt up the ungodly.

19 They made a calf in Horeb: and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory: into the similitude of a calf that eateth hay.

21 And they forgot God their Saviour: who had done so great things in Egypt;

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham: and fearful things by the red sea.

23 So he said, he would have destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the gap: to turn away his wrathful indignation, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they thought scorn of that pleasant land: and gave no credence unto his word.

25 But murmured in their tents: and hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord.

26 Then lift he up his hand against them: to overthrow them in the wilderness;

27 To cast out their seed among the nations: and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joyned themselves unto Baal-peor: and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their own inventions: and the plague was great among them.

30 Then stood up Phinees and prayed: and so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness:

R r

The xxj.
DAY.

ousness: among all posterities for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife: so that he punished Moses for their sakes;

33 Because they provoked his spirit: so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen: as the Lord commanded them;

35 But were mingled among the heathen: and learned their works.

36 Insomuch that they worshipped their idols, which turned to their own decay: yea, they offered their sons and their daughters unto devils,

37 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters: whom they offered unto the idols of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their own works: and went a whozing with their own inventions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people: inlomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

40 And he gave them over into the hand of the heathen: and they, that hated them, were lords over them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them: and had them in subjection.

42 Many a time did he deliver them: but they rebelled against him with their own inventions, and were brought down in their wickedness.

43 Nevertheless when he saw their adversity: he heard their complaint.

44 He thought upon his covenant, and pitied them, according unto the multitude of his mercies: yea, he made all those that led him away captive, to pity them.

The P S A L M S.

129

45 Deliber us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen : that we may give thanks unto thy holy Name, and make our boast of thy praise.

The xxij.
DAY.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting, and world without end : and let all the people say, Amen.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. cvij.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

Morning
Prayer.

2 Let them give thanks whom the Lord hath redeemed : and delivered from the hand of the enemy ;

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west : from the north, and from the south.

4 They went astray in the wilderness out of the way : and found no city to dwell in ;

5 Hungry and thirsty : their soul fainted in them.

6 So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : and he delivered them from their distress.

7 He led them forth by the right way : that they might go to the city where they dwell.

8 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men ;

9 For he satisfieth the empty soul : and filleth the hungry soul with goodness ;

10 Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death : being fast bound in misery and iron.

11 Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord : and lightly regarded the counsel of the most High ;

12 He also brought down their heart through heaviness : they fell down, and there was none to help them.

R r 2

13 So

The xxij.
DAY.

13 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivered them out of their distress.

14 For he brought them out of darkness, and out of the shadow of death : and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men !

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass : and smitten the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Foolish men are plagued for their offence : and because of their wickedness.

18 Their soul abhorred all manner of meat : and they were even hard at deaths door.

19 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivered them out of their distress.

20 He sent his word, and healed them : and they were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men !

22 That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving : and tell out his works with gladness.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships : and occupy their business in great waters,

24 These men see the works of the Lord : and his wonders in the deep.

25 For at his word the stormy wind ariseth : which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They are carried up to the heaven, and down again to the deep : their soul melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man : and are at their wits end.

The P S A L M S.

131

The xxij.

DAY.

28 So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble : he delivereth them out of their distress.

29 For he maketh the storm to cease : so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they are at rest : and so he bringeth them unto the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men !

32 That they would exalt him also in the congregation of the people : and praise him in the seat of the elders !

33 Who turneth the floods into a wilderness : and drieth up the water-springs.

34 A fruitful land maketh he barren : for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 Again he maketh the wilderness a standing water : and water-springs of a dry ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungry : that they may build them a city to dwell in.

37 That they may sow their land, and plant vineyards : to yield them fruits of increase.

38 He blesseth them, so that they multiply exceedingly : and suffereth not their cattel to decrease.

39 And again, when they are diminished and brought low : through oppression, through any plague or trouble :

40 Though he suffer them to be evil intreated through tyrants : and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness ;

41 Yet helpeth he the poor out of misery : and maketh him households like a flock of sheep.

42 The righteous will consider this and rejoyce :
and

The xxij.
DAY.

and the mouth of all wickedness shall be stopped.

43 Whoso is wise will ponder these things : and they shall understand the loving kindness of the Lord.

Paratum cor meum. Psal. cviiij.

Evening
Prayer.

O God, my heart is ready, my heart is ready : I will sing and give praise with the best member that I have.

2 Awake, thou lute and harp : I my self will awake right early.

3 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people : I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is greater than the heavens : and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Set up thy self, O God, above the heavens : and thy glory above all the earth.

6 That thy beloved may be delivered : let thy right hand save them, and hear thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness : I will rejoyce therefore and divide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine and Danabes is mine : Ephraim also is the strength of my head.

9 Juda is my law-giver, Boab is my wash-pot : over Edom will I cast out my shoe ; upon Philistia will I triumph.

10 Who will lead me into the strong city : and who will bring me into Edom ?

11 Hast not thou forsaken us, O God : and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts ?

12 O help us against the enemy : for vain is the help of man.

13 Through

The P S A L M S.

133

13 Through God we shall do great acts: and it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

Deus laudum. Psal. cix.

The xxij.
DAY.

Hold not thy tongue, O God of my praise: for the mouth of the ungodly, yea, the mouth of the deceitful is opened upon me.

2 And they have spoken against me with false tongues: they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and sought against me without a cause.

3 For the love that I had unto them, lo, they take now my contrary part: but I give my self unto prayer.

4 Thus have they rewarded me evil for good: and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an ungodly man to be ruler over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is given upon him, let him be condemned: and let his prayer be turned into sin.

7 Let his dayes be few: and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherless: and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg their bread: let them seek it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath: and let the stranger spoil his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pity him: nor to have compassion upon his fatherless children.

12 Let his posterity be destroyed: and in the next generation let his name be clean put out.

13 Let the wickedness of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord: and let not the sin of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alway be before the Lord: that he may

The P S A L M S.

may root out the memorial of them from off the earth.

15 And that, because his mind was not to do good : but persecuted the poor helpless man, that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen unto him : he loved not blessing, therefore shall it be far from him.

17 He clothed himself with cursing, like as with a raiment : and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.

18 Let it be unto him as the cloak that he hath upon him : and as he girdle that he is alway girded withal.

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord unto mine enemies : and to those that speak evil against my soul.

20 But deal thou with me, O Lord God, according unto thy Name : for sweet is thy mercy.

21 O deliver me, for I am helpless and poor : and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I go hence like the shadow that departeth : and am driven away as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weak through fasting : my flesh is dried up for want of fatness.

24 I became also a reproach unto them : they that looked upon me, shaked their heads.

25 Help me, O Lord my God : O save me according to thy mercy.

26 And they shall know, how that this is thy hand : and that thou, Lord, hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet bless thou : and let them be confounded that rise up against me : but let thy servant rejoice.

28 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame : and let them cover themselves with their own confusion as with a cloak.

The P S A L M S.

135

29 As for me, I will give great thanks unto the Lord with my mouth: and praise him among the multitude.

The xxiiij.
DAY.

30 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor: to save his soul from unrighteous judges.

Dixit Dominus. Psal. cx.

The Lord said unto my Lord: Sit thou on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

Morning
Prayer.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Sion: he shall be ruler, even in the midst among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will-offerings with an holy worship: the dew of thy birth is of the womb of the morning.

4 The Lord swears, and will not repent: Thou art a Priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech.

5 The Lord upon thy right hand: shall wound even kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen: he shall fill the places with the dead bodies: and smite in sunder the heads over divers countries.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up his head.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. cxj.

I Will give thanks unto the Lord with my whole heart: secretly among the faithful, and in the congregation.

2 The works of the Lord are great: sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work is worthy to be praised and had in honour: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 The merciful and gracious Lord hath so done his marvellous works: that they ought to be had in remembrance.

5 I

5 He

The xxij.
DAY.

5 He hath giben meat unto them that fear him : he shall euer be mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works : that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity and judgement : all his commandments are true.

8 They stand fast for euer and euer : and are done in truth and equity.

9 He sent redemption unto his people : he hath commanded his covenant for euer ; holy and reverend is his Name.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom : a good understanding have all they that do thereafter ; the praise of it endureth for euer.

Beatus vir. Psal. cxij.

Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord : he hath great delight in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth : the generation of the faithful shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousness shall be in his house : and his righteousness endureth for euer.

4 Unto the godly there ariseth up light in the darkness : he is merciful, loving and righteous.

5 A good man is merciful and lendeth : and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall never be moved : and the righteous shall be had in everlasting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid of any evil tidings : for his heart standeth fast, and believeth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished, and will not shrink : until he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad, and giben to the poor : and his righteousness remaineth for euer : his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The

The P S A L M S.

137

10 The ungodly shall see it; and it shall grieve him: he shall gnash with his teeth and consume away; the desire of the ungodly shall perish.

The xxiiij.
DAY.

Laudate, pueri. Psal. cxiiij.

Praise the Lord, ye servants: O praise the Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the Name of the Lord: from this time forth for evermore.

3 The Lords Name is praised: from the rising up of the sun, unto the going down of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all hearthen: and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God that hath his dwelling so high: and yet humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven and earth?

6 He taketh up the simple out of the dust: and lifteth the poor out of the mire.

7 That he may set him with the princes: even with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keep house: and to be a joyful mother of children.

In exitu Israel. Psal. cxiv.

When Israel came out of Egypt: and the house of Jacob from among the strange people.

Evening
Prayer.

2 Juda was his sanctuary: and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that and fled: Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams: and the little hills like young sheep.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest: and thou Jordan that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains that ye skipped like rams: and ye little hills like young sheep?

¶ 2

7 Tremble

The xxiiij.
DAY.

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord :
at the presence of the God of Jacob.

8 Who turned the hard rock into a standing water :
and the flint-stone into a springing well.

Non nobis, Domine. Psal.cxv.

NOt unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy
name give the praise : for thy loving mercy, and
for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say : where is now
their God ?

3 As for our God, he is in heaven : he hath done
whatsoever pleased him.

4 Their idols are silver and gold : even the work of
mens hands.

5 They have mouths and speak not : eyes have they
and see not.

6 They have ears and hear not : noses have they
and smell not.

7 They have hands and handle not, feet have they
and walk not : neither speak they through their
throat.

8 They that make them are like unto them : and so
are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord :
he is their succour and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord :
he is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that fear the Lord, put your trust in the Lord :
he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath been mindful of us, and he shall
bless us : even he shall bless the house of Israel, he
shall bless the house of Aaron.

13 He shall bless them that fear the Lord : both
small and great.

14 The

The P S A L M S.

139

The xxiv.
DAY.

14 The Lord shall encrease you more and more : you and your children.

15 He are the blessed of the Lord : who made heaven and earth.

16 All the whole heavens are the Lords : the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord : neither all they that go down into silence.

18 But we will praise the Lord : from this time forth for evermore. Praise the Lord.

Dilexi, quoniam. Psal. cxvj.

I Am well pleased : that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer.

Morning
Prayer.

2 That he hath enclined his ear unto me : therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 The snare of death compassed me round about : and the pains of hell gat hold upon me.

4 I shall find trouble and heaviness, and I will call upon the Name of the Lord : O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the Lord and righteous : yea, our God is merciful.

6 The Lord preferbeth the simple : I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turn again then unto thy rest, O my soul : for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why : thou hast delivered my soul from death : mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the Lord : in the land of the living.

10 I believed, and therefore will I speak, but I was sore troubled : I said in my haste, All men are liars.

11 What reward shall I give unto the Lord : for all

The xxiv.
DAY.

all the benefits that he hath done unto me :

12 I will receive the cup of salvation : and call upon the Name of the Lord.

13 I will pay my vows now in the presence of all his people : right dear in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints.

14 Behold, O Lord, how that I am thy servant : I am thy servant, and the son of thine handmaid, thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving : and will call upon the name of the Lord.

16 I will pay my vows unto the Lord, in the sight of all his people : in the courts of the Lords house, e- ven in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the Lord.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. cxvii

O Praise the Lord, all ye heathen : praise him, all ye nations.

2 For his merciful kindness is ever more and more towards us : and the truth of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. cxviii

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now confess, that he is gracious : and that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confess : that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Yea, let them now, that fear the Lord, confess : that his mercy endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in trouble : and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side : I will not fear what man doth unto me.

7 The

The P S A L M S.

141

The xxiv.
DAY.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: than to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord: than to put any confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on every side, they kept me in, I say, on every side: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like bees, and are extinct even as the fire among the thorns: for in the Name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall: but the Lord was my help.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song: and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the preeminence: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass.

17 I shall not die but live: and declare the works of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened and corrected me: but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open me the gates of righteousness: that I may go in to them, and give thanks unto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord: the righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will thank thee, for thou hast heard me: and art become my salvation.

22 The

The xxiv.
DAY.

22 The same stone which the builders refused : is become the head-stone in the corner.

23 This is the Lords doing : and it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made : we will rejoyce and be glad in it.

25 Help me now, O Lord : O Lord, send us now prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the Name of the Lord : we have wished you good luck, ye that are of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord who hath shewed us light : bind the sacrifice with cords, yea, even unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will thank thee : thou art my God, and I will praise thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

Beati immaculati. Psal. cxix.

Evening
Prayer.

Blessed are those that are undefiled in the way : and walk in the law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies : and seek him with their whole heart.

3 For they who do no wickedness : walk in his wayes.

4 Thou hast charged : that we shall diligently keep thy commandments.

5 O that my wayes were made so direct : that I might keep thy statutes.

6 So shall I not be confounded : while I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will thank thee with an unfeigned heart : when I shall have learned the judgements of thy righteousness.

The P S A L M S.

143

8 I will keep thy ceremonies : O forsake me not utterly.

The xxiv.
DAY.

In quo corriget ?

Wherewithall shall a young man cleanse his way : even by ruling himself after thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I sought thee : O let me not go wrong out of thy commandments.

3 Thy words have I hid within my heart : that I should not sin against thee.

4 Blessed art thou , O Lord : O teach me thy statutes.

5 With my lips have I been telling : of all the judgements of thy mouth.

6 I have had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies : as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talk of thy commandments : and have respect unto thy wayes.

8 My delight shall be in thy statutes : and I will not forget thy word.

Retribue servo tuo.

O Do well unto thy servant : that I may live and keep thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes : that I may see the wondrous things of thy law.

3 I am a stranger upon earth : O hide not thy commandments from me.

4 My soul breaketh out for the very fervent desire : that it hath alway unto thy judgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud : and cursed are they that do erre from thy commandments.

6 O turn from me shame and rebuke : for I have kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speak against me : but thy servant is occupied in thy statutes.

Et

8 For

The xxv.
DAY.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight : and my counsellors.

Adhæsit pavimento.

My soul cleaveth to the dust : O quicken thou me according to thy word.

2 I have knowledged my wayes, and thou heardest me : O teach me thy statutes.

3 Make me to understand the way of thy commandments : and so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.

4 My soul melteth away for very heaviness : comfort thou me according unto thy word.

5 Take from me the way of lying : and cause thou me to make much of thy law.

6 I have chosen the way of truth : and thy judgments have I laid before me.

7 I have stuck unto thy testimonies : O Lord, confound me not.

8 I will run the way of thy commandments : when thou hast set my heart at liberty.

Legem pone.

Morning
Prayer.

Teach me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes : and I shall keep it unto the end.

2 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law : yea, I shall keep it with my whole heart.

3 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments : for therein is my desire.

4 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies : and not to cobetrifles.

5 O turn away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity : and quicken thou me in thy way.

6 O stablish thy word in thy servant : that I may fear thee.

7 Take awake the rebuke that I am afraid of : for thy judgments are good.

8 Be-

The P S A L M S.

145

The xxv.
DAY.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy commandments: **O** quicken me in thy righteousness.

Et veniat super me.

L Et thy loving mercy come also unto me, **O** Lord: even thy salvation, according unto thy word.

2 So shall I make answer unto my blasphemers: for my trust is in thy word.

3 I take not the word of thy truth utterly out of my mouth: for my hope is in thy judgements.

4 So shall I alway keep thy law: yea, for ever and ever.

5 And I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy commandments.

6 I will speak of thy testimonies also, even before kings: and will not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shall be in thy commandments: which I have loved.

8 By hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved: and my study shall be in thy statutes.

Memor esto servi tui.

O Think upon thy servant, as concerning thy word: wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble: for thy word hath quickned me.

3 The proud have had me exceedingly in derision: yet have I not shrinked from thy law.

4 For I remembred thine everlasting judgements, **O** Lord: and received comfort.

5 I am horribly afraid: for the ungodly that forsake thy law.

6 Thy statutes have been my songs: in the house of my pilgrimage.

Et 2

7 A

The xxv.
DAY.

7 I have thought upon thy Name, O Lord, in the night-season : and have kept thy law.

8 This I had : because I kept thy commandments.
Portio mea, Domine.

Thou art my portion, O Lord : I have promised to keep thy law.

2 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart : O be merciful unto me according to thy word.

3 I called mine own wayes to remembrance : and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

4 I made haste, and prolonged not the time : to keep thy commandments.

5 The congregations of the ungodly have robbed me : but I have not forgotten thy law.

6 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee : because of thy righteous judgements.

7 I am a companion of all them that fear thee : and keep thy commandments.

8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy : O teach me thy statutes.

Bonitatem fecisti.

O Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy servant : according unto thy word.

2 O learn me true understanding and knowledge : for I have believed thy commandments.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong : but now have I kept thy word.

4 Thou art good and gracious : O teach me thy statutes.

5 The proud have imagined a lie against me : but I will keep thy commandments with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as brawn : but my delight hath been in thy law.

7 It

The P S A L M S.

147

7 It is good for me that I have been in trouble : that I may learn thy statutes.

8 The law of thy mouth is dearer unto me : than thousands of gold and silver.

Manus tuæ fecerunt me.

Thy hands have made me and fashioned me : O give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

Evening
Prayer.

2 They that fear thee will be glad when they see me : because I have put my trust in thy word.

3 I know, O Lord, that thy judgements are right : and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

4 O let thy merciful kindness be my comfort : according to thy word unto thy servant.

5 O let thy loving mercies come unto me, that I may live : for thy law is my delight.

6 Let the proud be confounded, for they go wickedly about to destroy me : but I will be occupied in thy commandments.

7 Let such as fear thee, and have known thy testimonies : be turned unto me.

8 O let my heart be sound in thy statutes : that I be not ashamed.

Defecit anima mea.

My soul hath longed for thy salvation : and I have a good hope because of thy word.

2 Mine eyes long sore for thy word : saying, O when wilt thou comfort me.

3 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke : yet do I not forget thy statutes.

4 How many are the days of thy servant : when wilt thou be avenged of them that persecute me ?

5 The proud have digged pits for me : which are not after thy law.

6 All

The xxv.
DAY.

6 All thy commandments are true : they persecute me falsely, O be thou my help.

7 They had almost made an end of me upon earth : but I forsook not thy commandments.

8 O quicken me after thy loving kindness : and so shall I keep the testimonies of thy mouth.

In aeternum, Domine.

O Lord, thy word : endureth for ever in heaven.

2 Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another : thou hast laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance : for all things serve thee.

4 If my delight had not been in thy law : I should have perished in my trouble.

5 I will never forget thy commandments : for with them thou hast quickned me.

6 I am thine, O save me : for I have sought thy commandments.

7 The ungodly laid wait for me, to destroy me : but I will consider thy testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an end : but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

Quomodo dilexi !

Lord, what love have I unto thy law : all the day long is my study in it.

2 Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies : for they are ever with me.

3 I have more understanding than my teachers : for thy testimonies are my study.

4 I am wiser than the aged : because I keep thy commandments.

5 I have refrained my feet from every evil way : that I may keep thy word.

6 I have not shrunk from thy judgements : for thou teachest me.

7 O

The P S A L M S.

149

7 **O** how sweet are thy words unto my throat : yea, sweeter than honey unto my mouth.

8 **T**hrough thy commandments I get understanding : therefore I hate all evil wayes.

Lucerna pedibus meis.

Thy word is a lantern unto my feet : and a light unto my paths.

2 I have sworn and am stedfastly purposed : to keep thy righteous judgements.

3 I am troubled aboue measure : quicken me, **O** Lord, according to thy word.

4 Let the free-will-offerings of my mouth please thee, **O** Lord : and teach me thy judgements.

5 My soul is alway in my hand : yet do I not forget thy law.

6 The ungodly have laid a snare for me : but yet I swerbed not from thy commandments.

7 Thy testimonies have I claimed as mine heritage for euer : and why : they are the very joy of my heart.

8 I have applyed my heart to fulfil thy statutes alway : even unto the end.

Iniquos odio habui.

I hate them that imagine evil things : but thy law do I love.

2 Thou art my defence and shield : and my trust is in thy word.

3 Away from me, ye wicked : I will keep the commandments of my God.

4 **O** establish me according to thy word, that I may live : and let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe : yea, my delight shall be ever in thy statutes.

6 Thou hast trodden down all them that depart from

The xxvi.
DAY.

Morning
Prayer.

from thy statutes : for they imagine but deceit.
 The xxvi. 7 Thou puttest away all the ungodly of the earth
 DAY. like vials : therefore I love thy testimonies.
 8 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee : and I am a-
 fraid of thy judgements.

Feci iudicium.

I Deal with the thing that is lawful and right : O
 give me not over unto mine oppressours.

2 Make thou thy servant to delight in that which
 is good : that the proud do me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are washed away with looking for thy
 health : and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O Deal with thy servant according unto thy loving
 mercy : and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy servant, O grant me understanding :
 that I may know thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee, Lord, to lay to thine hand :
 for they have destroyed thy law.

7 For I love thy commandments : above gold and
 precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I fast all thy commandments :
 and all false wayes I utterly abhor.

Mirabilia.

Thy testimonies are wonderfull : therefore doth
 my soul keep them.

2 When thy word goeth forth : it giveth light and
 understanding unto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth, and drew in my breath : for
 my delight was in thy commandments.

4 O look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me :
 as thou usest to do unto those that love thy Name.

5 Order my steps in thy word : and so shall no wic-
 kedness have dominion over me.

6 O deliver me from the wrongful dealings of men :
 and

The P S A L M S.

151

and so shall I keep thy commandments.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance upon thy servant : and teach me thy statutes. The xxvj.
DAY.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water : because men keep not thy law.

Justus es, Domine.

Righteous art thou, O Lord : and true is thy judgement.

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded : are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeal hath even consumed me : because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

4 Thy word is tried to the uttermost : and thy servant loveth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation : yet do I not forget thy commandments.

6 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness : and thy law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heaviness have taken hold upon me : yet is my delight in thy commandments.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting : O grant me understanding, and I shall live.

Clamavi in toto corde meo.

I Call with my whole heart : hear me, O Lord, Evening
Prayer.
I will keep thy statutes.

2 Yea, even unto thee do I call : help me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

3 Early in the morning do I cry unto thee : for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night-watches : that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Hear my voice, O Lord, according unto thy loving kindness : quicken me according as thou art wont.

Al v

6 They

The xxvj.

DAY.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me :
and are farr from thy law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord : for all thy commandments are true.

8 As concerning thy testimonies, I have known long since : that thou hast grounded them for ever.

Vide humilitatem.

O Consider mine aduersity, and deliver me : for I do not forget thy law.

2 Abenge thou my cause, and deliver me : quicken me according to thy word.

3 Health is farr from the ungodly : for they regard not thy statutes.

4 Great is thy mercy, O Lord : quicken me as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me : yet do I not swerve from thy testimonies.

6 It grieueth me when I see the transgressors : because they keep not thy law.

7 Consider, O Lord, how I love thy commandments : O quicken me according to thy loving kindness.

8 Thy word is true from everlasting : all the judgements of thy righteousness endure for evermore.

Principes persecuti sunt.

Princes have persecuted me without a cause : but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

2 I am as glad of thy word : as one that findeth great spoils.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhor them : but thy law do I love.

4 Seven times a day do I praise thee : because of thy righteous judgements.

5 Great is the peace that they have who love thy law :

The P S A L M S.

153

law : and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I have looked for thy saving health : and done after thy commandments.

The xxvij.
DAY.

7 My soul hath kept thy testimonies : and loved them exceedingly.

8 I have kept thy commandments and testimonies : for all my wayes are before thee.

Appropinquet deprecatio.

Let my complaint come before thee, O Lord : give me understanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee : deliver me according to thy word.

3 My lips shall speak of thy praise : when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

4 Hea, my tongue shall sing of thy word : for all thy commandments are righteous.

5 Let thine hand help me : for I have chosen thy commandments.

6 I have longed for thy saving health, O Lord : and in thy law is my delight.

7 O let my soul live, and it shall praise thee : and thy judgements shall help me.

8 I have gone astray like a sheep that is lost : O seek thy servant, for I do not forget thy commandments.

Ad Dominum. Psal. cxx.

When I was in trouble, I called upon the Lord : and he heard me.

Morning
Prayer.

2 Deliber my soul, O Lord, from lying lips : and from a deceitful tongue.

3 What reward shall be given or done unto thee, thou false tongue : even mighty and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals.

A b 2

4 No

The xxvij. **Psalm**: and to have my habitation among the tents
DAY. of Kedar.

5 My soul hath long dwelt among them: that are enemies unto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speak unto them thereof: they make them ready to battel.

Leuavi oculos. Psal. cxxj.

I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh even from the Lord: who hath made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee will not sleep.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand;

6 So that the sun shall not burn thee by day: neither the moon by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore.

Lætatus sum. Psal. cxxij.

I was glad when they said unto me: We will go into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates: O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is built as a city: that is at unity in
i & self.

4 For thither the tribes go up, even the tribes of the Lord: to testify unto Israel, to give thanks unto the Name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seat of judgement: even the seat of the house of David.

6 D

6 O pray for the peace of Ierusalem : they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls : and plenteousness within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sakes : I will wish thee prosperity.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God : I will seek to do thee good.

Ad te levavi oculos meos. Psal. cxxiiij.

Unto thee lift I up mine eyes : O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, even as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress : even so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God, until he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us : for we are utterly despised.

4 Our soul is filled with the scornful reproof of the wealthy : and with the despitefulness of the proud.

Nisi quia Dominus. Psal. cxxiv.

If the Lord himself had not been on our side, now may Israel say : if the Lord himself had not been on our side, when men rose up against us ;

2 They had swallowed us up quick : when they were so wrathfully displeased at us.

3 Yea, the waters had drowned us : and the stream had gone over our soul.

4 The deep waters of the proud : had gone even over our soul.

5 But praised be the Lord : who hath not given us over for a prey unto their teeth.

6 Our soul is escaped even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler : the snare is broken, and we are delivered.

7 Our

7 Our help standeth in the Name of the Lord :
 The xxvij. who hath made heaven and earth.
 DAY. Qui confidunt. Psal.cxxv.

They that put their trust in the Lord, shall be even
 as the mount Sion : which may not be removed,
 but standeth fast for ever.

2 The hills stand about Jerusalem : even so stand-
 eth the Lord round about his people, from this time
 forth for evermore.

3 For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the
 lot of the righteous ; lest the righteous put their hand
 unto wickedness.

4 Do well, O Lord : unto those that are good and
 true of heart.

5 As for such as turn back unto their own wicked-
 ness : the Lord shall lead them forth with the evil
 doers, but peace shall be upon Israel.

In convertendo. Psal.cxxvi.

*Evening
 Prayer.* **W**hen the Lord turned again the captivity of
 Sion : then were we like unto them that
 dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laugh-
 ter : and our tongue with joy.

3 Then said they among the heathen : the Lord
 hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for us al-
 ready : whereof we rejoyce.

5 Turn our captivity, O Lord : as the rivers in the
 south.

6 They that sow in tears : shall reap in joy.

7 He that now goeth on his way weeping, and
 beareth forth good seed : shall doubtless come again
 with joy, and bring his sheaves with him.

The P S A L M S.

157

Nisi Dominus. Psal. cxxvij.

Except the Lord build the house: their labour is but
lost that build it. The xxvij.
DAY.

2 Except the Lord keep the city: the watchman
waketh but in vain.

3 It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise up early,
and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulness:
for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

4 Lo, children, and the fruit of the womb: are an
heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant:
even so are the young children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of
them: they shall not be ashamed when they speak with
their enemies in the gate.

Beati omnes. Psal. cxxvij.

Blessed are all they that fear the Lord: and walk
in his ways.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands: **D**
well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine: upon the
walls of thine house.

4 Thy children like the olive-branches: round about
thy table.

5 Lo, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth
the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall so bless thee:
that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all thy life
long.

7 Hea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children:
and peace upon Israel.

Sæpe expugnaverunt. Psal. cxxix.

Many a time have they sought against me from my
youth up: may Israel now say.

2 Hea,

The xxvij. psalm.
 DAY.

2 Yea, many a time have they beset me from my
 pouth up : but they have not prebailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back : and made
 long furrows.

4 But the righteous Lord : hath bewen the snares
 of the ungodly in pieces.

5 Let them be confounded and turned backward :
 as many as have evil will at Sion.

6 Let them be even as the grass growing upon the
 house-tops : which withereth afore it be plucked up.

7 Whereof the mower killeth not his hand : nei-
 ther he, that bindeth up the sheaves, his bosome.

8 So that they who go by say not so much as, The
 Lord prosper you : we wish you good luck in the Name
 of the Lord.

De profundis. Psal.cxxx.

Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord :
 Lord, hear my voice.

2 O let thine ears consider well : the voice of my
 complaint.

3 If thou, Lord, wilt be extreme to mark what is
 done amiss : O Lord, who may abide it ?

4 For there is mercy with thee : therefore shalt thou
 be feared.

5 I look for the Lord, my soul doth wait for him :
 in his word is my trust.

6 My soul fleeth unto the Lord : before the morning
 watch, I say, before the morning watch.

7 O Israel, trust in the Lord, for with the Lord
 there is mercy : and with him is plenteous redemp-
 tion.

8 And he shall redeem Israel : from all his sine.

Domine,

The P S A L M S.

159

Domine, non est. Psal. cxxxi.

LORD, I am not high-minded : I have no proud looks. The xxviii DAY.

2 I do not exercise my self in great matters : which are too high for me.

3 But I restrain my soul, and keep it low, like as a childe that is weaned from his mother : yea, my soul is even as a weaned childe.

4 O Israel, trust in the Lord : from this time forth for evermore.

Memento, Domine. Psal. cxxxij.

LORD, remember David : and all his trouble.

2 How he sware unto the Lord : and bowed a bow unto the Almighty God of Jacob ;

3 I will not come within the tabernacle of mine house : nor climb up into my bed ;

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleep, nor mine eyelids to slumber : neither the temples of my head to take any rest,

5 Until I find out a place for the temple of the Lord : an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of the same at Ephrata : and found it in the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacle : and fall low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting place : thou, and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness : and let thy saints sing with joyfulness.

10 For thy servant Davids sake : turn not away the presence of thine Anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithful oath unto David : and he shall not shrink from it ;

¶

12 Of

*Morning
Prayer.*

The xxviii
DAY.

12 Of the fruit of thy body: shall I set upon thy
seat.

13 If thy children will keep my covenant, and my
testimonies that I shall learn them: their children al-
so shall sit upon thy seat for evermore.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an habitati-
on for himself: he hath longed for her.

15 This shall be my rest for ever: here will I
dwell, for I have a delight therein.

16 I will bless her victuals with increase: and
will satistie her pooe with bread.

17 I will deck her priests with health: and her
saints shall rejoyce and sing.

18 There shall I make the horn of David to flou-
rish: I have ordained a lantern for mine Anointed.

19 As for his enemies, I shall clothe them with
shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

Ecce, quàm bonum. Psal. cxxxiij.

BEhold, how good and joyfull a thing it is: brethren
to dwell together in unity.

2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head,
that ran down unto the beard: even unto Arons
beard, and went down to the skirts of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon: which fell upon the
hill of Sion.

4 For there the Lord promised his blessing: and life
for evermore.

Ecce nunc. Psal. cxxxiv.

BEhold now, praise the Lord: all ye servants of
the Lord:

2 He that by night stand in the house of the Lord:
even in the courts of the house of our God.

3 Lift up your hands in the sanctuary: and praise
the Lord.

4 The

The P S A L M S.

161

4 The Lord, that made heaven and earth: give thee blessing out of Sion.

Laudate Nomen. Psal. cxxxv.

The xxviiij
DAY.

O Praise the Lord, laud ye the Name of the Lord: praise it, O ye servants of the Lord.

2 He that stand in the house of the Lord: in the courts of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gracious: O sing praises unto his Name, for it is lovely.

4 For why? the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself: and Israel for his own possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great: and that our Lord is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth: and in the sea, and in all deep places.

7 He bringeth forth the clouds from the ends of the world: and sendeth forth lightnings with the rain, bringing the winds out of his treasures.

8 He smote the first-born of Egypt: both of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O thou land of Egypt: upon Pharaoh, and all his servants.

10 He smote divers nations: and slew mighty kings;

11 Sehon king of the Amorites, and Og the king of Basan: and all the kingdoms of Canaan;

12 And gave their land to be an heritage: even an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for ever: so doth thy memorial, O Lord, from one generation to another.

14 For the Lord will abenge his people: and be gracious unto his servants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are but
The xxviiij silver and gold : the work of mens hands.

DAY.

16 They have mouthes, and speak not : eyes have
they, but they see not.

17 They have ears; and yet they hear not : neither
is there any breath in their mouthes.

18 They that make them are like unto them : and
so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord, ye house of Israel : praise the
Lord, ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord, ye house of Levi : ye that fear
the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Sion : who dwelleth
at Jerusalem.

Confitemini. Psal. cxxxvj.

Evening
Prayer.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious :
and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of all gods :
for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O thank the Lord of all lords : for his mercy en-
dureth for ever.

4 Who onely doth great wonders : for his mercy
endureth for ever.

5 Who by his excellent wisdom made the heavens :
for his mercy endureth for ever.

6 Who laid out the earth above the waters : for his
mercy endureth for ever.

7 Who hath made great lights : for his mercy en-
dureth for ever ;

8 The sun to rule the day : for his mercy endureth
for ever ;

9 The moon and the stars to govern the night :
for his mercy endureth for ever.

10 Who smote Egypt with their first-born : for his
mercy endureth for ever ;

11 And

11 And brought out Israel from among them : for his mercy endureth for eber ;

12 With a mighty hand and stretched-out arm : for his mercy endureth for eber.

13 Who divided the red sea in two parts : for his mercy endureth for eber ;

14 And made Israel to go through the midst of it : for his mercy endureth for eber.

15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, he overthrew them in the red sea : for his mercy endureth for eber.

16 Who led his people through the wilderness : for his mercy endureth for eber.

17 Who smote great kings : for his mercy endureth for eber ;

18 Hea, and slew mighty kings : for his mercy endureth for eber ;

19 Sehon king of the Amozites : for his mercy endureth for eber ;

20 And Og the king of Basan : for his mercy endureth for eber ;

21 And gave away their land for an heritage : for his mercy endureth for eber ;

22 Even for an heritage unto Israel his servant : for his mercy endureth for eber.

23 Who remembered us when we were in trouble : for his mercy endureth for eber.

24 And hath delivered us from our enemies : for his mercy endureth for eber.

25 Who giveth food to all flesh : for his mercy endureth for eber.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven : for his mercy endureth for eber.

27 O give thanks unto the Lord of lords : for his mercy endureth for eber.

Super

The xxviii
DAY.

Super flumina. Psal. cxxxvij.

BY the waters of Babylon we sat down and wept :
when we remembred thee, O Sion.

2 As for our harps, we hanged them up : upon the
trees that are therein.

3 For they that led us away captiue, required of
us then a song and melody in our heaviness : Sing
us one of the songs of Sion.

4 How shall we sing the Lords song : in a strange
land :

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem : let my right
hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave
to the roof of my mouth : yea, if I prefer not Jeru-
salem in my mirth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord, in the
day of Jerusalem : how they said, Down with it, down
with it, even to the ground,

8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with misery : yea,
happy shall he be that rewardeth thee as thou hast
served us.

9 Blessed shall he be, that taketh thy children : and
throweth them against the stones.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. cxxxviii.

I Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my
whole heart : even before the gods will I sing
praise unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise
thy Name, because of thy loving kindness and truth :
for thou hast magnified thy Name, and thy word above
all things.

3 When I called upon thee, thou heardest me : and
enduedst my soul with much strength.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O
Lord :

The PSALMS.

165

Lord: for they have heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the wayes of the Lord: that great is the glory of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: as for the proud, he beholdeth them afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me: thou shalt stretch forth thy hand upon the furiousness of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The Lord shall make good his loving kindness toward me: yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever: despise not then the works of thine own hands.

The xxix.
DAY.

Domine, probasti. Psal. cxxxix.

O Lord, thou hast searched me out, and known me: thou knowest my down-sitting, and mine up-rising, thou understandest my thoughts long before.

Morning
Prayer.

2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spiest out all my wayes.

3 For lo, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behind and before: and laid thine hand upon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderful and excellent for me: I cannot attain unto it.

6 Whither shall I go then from thy Spirit: or whither shall I go then from thy presence?

7 If I climb up into heaven, thou art there: if I go down to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning: and remain in the uttermost parts of the sea;

9 Even

The xxix.
DAY.

9 Even there also shall thy hand lead me : and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Peradventure the darkness shall cover me : then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darkness is no darkness with thee, but the night is as clear as the day : the darkness and light to thee are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine : thou hast covered me in my mothers womb.

13 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made : marvellous are thy works, and that my soul knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee : though I be made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfected : and in thy book were all my members written ;

16 Which day by day were fashioned : when as yet there was none of them.

17 How dear are thy counsels unto me, O God : O how great is the summe of them !

18 If I tell them, they are more in number than the sand : when I wake up, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God : depart from me ye bloud-thirsty men.

20 For they speak unrighteously against thee : and thine enemies take thy Name in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee : and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee ?

22 Yea, I hate them right sore : even as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seek the ground of my heart : probe me, and examine my thoughts.

24 Look well if there be any way of wickedness in me : and lead me in the way everlasting.

Eliepe

The P S A L M S.

167

Eripe me, Domine. Psal. cxl.

Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil man : and preserve me from the wicked man.

The xxix
DAY.

2 Who imagine mischief in their hearts : and stir up strife all the day long.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent : adders poison is under their lips.

4 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the ungodly : preserve me from the wicked men, who are purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords : yea, and set traps in my way.

6 I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God : hear the voice of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health : thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

8 Let not the ungodly have his desire, O Lord : let not his mischievous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their own lips fall upon the head of them : that compass me about.

10 Let hot burning coals fall upon them : let them be cast into the fire, and into the pit, that they never rise up again.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper upon the earth : evil shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.

12 Sure I am, that the Lord will avenge the poor : and maintain the cause of the helpless.

13 The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy Name : and the just shall continue in thy sight.

Ep

Domine,

The xxix
DAY.

Domine, clamavi. Pſal. cxlj.

L Oꝛd, I call upon thee, haſte thee unto me : and conſider my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be ſet forth in thy ſight as the incenſe: and let the liſting up of my hands be an evening-ſacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth : and keep the dooꝛ of my lips.

4 O let not mine heart be inclined to any evil thing : let me not be occupied in ungodly works, with the men that work wickedneſs, leſt I eat of ſuch things as pleaſe them.

5 Let the righteous rather ſmite me friendly : and reprove me.

6 But let not their precious balms break my head : yea, I will pray yet againſt their wickedneſs.

7 Let their judges be overthrown in ſtony places : that they may hear my words, for they are ſweet.

8 Our bones lie ſcattered before the pit : like as when one breaketh and heweth wood upon the earth.

9 But mine eyes look unto thee, O Lord God : in thee is my truſt, O caſt not out my ſoul.

10 Keep me from the ſnare that they have laid for me : and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together : and let me ever eſcape them.

Voce

The P S A L M S.

169

The xxix
DAY.

Evening
Prayer.

Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. cxlij.

I Cried unto the Lord with my voyce : yea, even unto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaints before him : and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heaviness, thou knewest my path : in the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked also upon my right hand : and saw there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee unto : and no man cared for my soul.

6 I cried unto thee, O Lord, and said : Thou art my hope and my portion in the land of the living.

7 Consider my complaint : for I am brought very low.

8 Deliver me from my persecutors : for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may give thanks unto thy Name : which thing if thou wilt grant me, then shall the righteous resort unto my company.

Domine, exaudi. Psal. cxliij.

Hear my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire : hearken unto me for thy truth and righteousness sake.

2 And enter not into judgement with thy servant : for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul, he hath smitten my life down to the ground : he hath laid me in the darkness, as the men that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me : and my heart within me is desolate.

Ps 2

5 Yet

The xxx
DAY.

5 Yet do I remember the time past; I muse upon all thy works: yea, I exercise my self in the works of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul gaspeth unto thee as a thirsty land.

7 Hear me, O Lord, and that soon, for my spirit waxeth faint: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 O let me hear thy loving kindness betimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust: shew thou me the way that I should walk in, for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliber me, O Lord, from mine enemies: for I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God: let thy loving Spirit lead me forth into the land of righteousness.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy Names sake: and for thy righteousness sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodness slay mine enemies: and destroy all them that vex my soul, for I am thy servant.

Benedictus Dominus. Psal. cxliv.

Morning
Prayer.

Blessed be the Lord my strength: who teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight;

2 My hope and my fortress, my castle and deliverer, my defender, in whom I trust: who subdueth my people that is under me.

3 Lord, what is man, that thou hast such respect unto him: or the son of man, that thou so regarded him?

4 Dan

The PSALMS.

171

4 Man is like a thing of nought : his time passeth
away like a shadow.

5 Bow thy heavens, O Lord, and come down :
touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning and tear them : shoot out
thine arrows and consume them.

7 Send down thine hand from above : deliver me,
and take me out of the great waters, from the hand of
strange children.

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanity : and their right
hand is a right hand of wickedness.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God : and
sing praises unto thee upon a ten-stringed lute.

10 Thou hast given victory unto kings : and hast
delivered David thy servant from the peril of the
sword.

11 Save me, and deliver me from the hand of
strange children : whose mouth talketh of vanity, and
their right hand is a right hand of iniquity.

12 That our sons may grow up as the young
plants : and that our daughters may be as the po-
lished corners of the temple.

13 That our garners may be full and plenteous
with all manner of store : that our sheep may bring forth
thousands, and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there
be no decay : no leading into captivity, and no complain-
ing in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that are in such a case : yea,
blessed are the people who have the Lord for their
God.

Exaltabo te, Deus. Psal.cxlv.

I will magnifie thee, O God, my King : and I will
praise thy Name for ever and ever.

2 Every

The xxx
DAY.

The xxx
DAY.

2 Every day will I give thanks unto thee : and praise thy Name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the Lord, and marvellous, worthy to be praised : there is no end of his greatness.

4 One generation shall praise thy works unto another : and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship : thy glory, thy praise and wondrous works ;

6 So that men shall speak of the might of thy marvellous acts : and I will also tell of thy greatness.

7 The memorial of thine abundant kindness shall be shewed : and men shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious and merciful : long-suffering, and of great goodness.

9 The Lord is loving unto every man : and his mercy is over all his works.

10 All thy works praise thee, O Lord : and thy saints give thanks unto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy kingdom : and talk of thy power ;

12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightiness of thy kingdom : might be known unto men.

13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom : and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord upholdeth all such as fall : and lifreth up all those that are down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord : and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand : and fillest all things living with plenteousness.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his ways : and holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him : yea, all such as call upon him faithfully.

19 He

The P S A L M S.

173

The xxx.
DAY.

19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him :
he also will hear their cry, and will help them.

20 The Lord preferberh all them that love him : but
scattereth abroad all the ungodly.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord :
and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy Name for
ever and ever.

Lauda, anima mea. Psal. cxlvj.

PRaise the Lord, O my soul, while I live will I
praise the Lord : yea, as long as I have any being
I will sing praises unto my God.

2 O put not your trust in princes, nor in any child of
man : for there is no help in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he shall
turn again to his earth : and then all his thoughts
perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Jacob for his
help : and whose hope is in the Lord his God.

5 Who made heaven and earth, the sea and all that
therein is : who keepeth his promise for ever.

6 Who helpeth them to right that suffer wrong :
who feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord looseth men out of prison : the Lord gi-
beth sight to the blind.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen : the Lord
careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord careth for the strangers, he defendeth
the fatherless and widow : as for the way of the un-
godly, he turneth it upside down.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be King for
evermore : and throughout all generations.

Laudate

The xxx.

DAY.

Evening

Prayer.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. cxlvij.

O Praise the Lord, for it is a good thing to sing praises unto our God : yea, a joyful and pleasant thing it is to be thankful.

2 The Lord doth build up Jerusalem : and gather together the out-casts of Israel.

3 He healeth those that are broken in heart : and giveth medicine to heal their sickness.

4 He telleth the number of the stars : and calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power : yea, and his wisdom is infinite.

6 The Lord setteth up the meek : and bringeth the ungodly down to the ground.

7 O sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving : sing praises upon the harp unto our God.

8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, and prepareth rain for the earth : and maketh the grass to grow upon the mountains, and herb for the use of men.

9 Who giveth fodder unto the cattel : and feedeth the young ravens that call upon him.

10 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse : neither delighteth he in any mans legs.

11 But the Lords delight is in them that fear him : and put their trust in his mercy.

12 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem : praise thy God, O Sion.

13 For he hath made fast the bars of thy gates : and hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders : and filleth thee with the flour of wheat.

The Psalms.

- 15 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth :
and his word runneth very swiftly.
- 16 He giveth snow like wooll : and scattereth the
hoar-frost like ashes.
- 17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels : who is able
to abide his frost ?
- 18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them : he
bloweth with his wind, and the waters flow.
- 19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob : his statutes
and ordinances unto Israel.
- 20 He hath not dealt so with any nation : neither
have the heathen knowledge of his laws.

Laudate Dominum. Psal.cxlviij.

O Praise the Lord of heaven : praise him in the height. The xxx.
DAY.

2 Praise him, all ye angels of his : praise him, all
his host.

3 Praise him, sun and moon : praise him, all ye stars
and light.

4 Praise him, all ye heavens : and, ye waters, that
are above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the Lord : for he
spake the word, and they were made, he commanded,
and they were created.

6 He hath made them fast for ever and ever : he
hath given them a law which shall not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord upon earth : ye dragons and all
deeps ;

8 Fire and hail, snow and vapours : wind and storm,
fulfilling his word ;

9 Mountains and all hills : fruitful trees and all
cedars ;

The Psalms.

The xxx.
DAY

10 Beasts and all cattel: worms and feathered fowls;

11 Kings of the earth and all people: princes and all judges of the world;

12 Young men and maidens, old men and children, praise the Name of the Lord: for his Name onely is excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.

13 He shall exalt the horn of his people, all his saints shall praise him: even the children of Israel, even the people that serbeth him.

Cantate Domino. Psal. cxlix.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song: let the congregation of saints praise him.

2 Let Israel rejoyce in him that made him: and let the children of Sion be joyful in their King.

3 Let them praise his Name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with tabret and harp.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people, and helpeth the meek-hearted.

5 Let the saints be joyful with glory: let them rejoyce in their beds.

6 Let the praises of God be in their mouth: and a two-edged sword in their hands;

7 To be avenged of the heathen: and to rebuke the people;

8 To binde their kings in chains: and their nobles with links of iron.

9 That they may be avenged of them, as it is written: Such honour have all his saints.

Laudate

The Psalms.

Laudate Dominum. Psal.cl.

The xxx.
DAY

O Praise God in his holiness : praise him in the
firmament of his power.

2 Praise him in his noble acts : praise him according
to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him in the sound of the trumpet : praise
him upon the lute and harp.

4 Praise him in the cymbals and dances : praise him
upon the strings and pipe.

5 Praise him upon the well-tuned cymbals : praise
him upon the loud cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath : praise the
Lord.

FINIS.

~~Non-Resident of the District~~
~~Washington, D.C.~~

~~Washington, D.C.~~



41

A
Form of prayer

With Thanksgiving to be used yearly
upon the Fifth day of *November*.

A
FORM of PRAYER

To be used yearly upon the
Thirtieth day of *JANUARY*.

A
FORM of PRAYER

With Thanksgiving to be used yearly up-
on the Nine and twentieth day of *MAY*.

MD



CHARLES. R.

Our will and pleasure is, That these Three Forms of Prayer and Service made for the Fifth of November, the Thirtieth of January, and the Twenty ninth of May, be forthwith Printed and Published, and for the future annexed to the Book of Common Prayer and Liturgy of the Church of England, to be used yearly on the said days, in all Cathedral and Collegiate Churches and Chappels, in all Chappels of Colledges and Halls within both Our Vniversities, and of Our Colledges of Eaton and Winchester, and in all Parish-Churches and Chappels within Our Kingdom of England, Dominion of Wales, and Town of Berwick upon Tweed.

Given at Our Court at White-Hall the Second day of May, in the Fourteenth year of Our Reign.

By His Majesties Command.

EDW. NICOLAS.



Forms of Prayer

to be used at

SEA.

¶ The Morning and Evening Service to be used daily at Sea, shall be the same which is appointed in the book of Common Prayer.

¶ These two following Prayers are to be also used in His Majesties Navy every day.

O Eternal Lord God, who alone spreadest out the heavens, and rulest the raging of the sea; who hast compassed the waters with bounds until day and night come to an end; Be pleased to receive into thy Almighty and most gracious protection the persons of us thy servants, and the Fleet in which we serve. Preserve us from the dangers of the sea, and from the violence of the enemy, that we may be a safe-guard unto our most gracious Sovereign Lord King CHARLES and his Kingdoms, and a security for such as pass on the seas upon their lawfull occasions; that the inhabitants of our Island may in peace and quietness serve thee our God, and that we may return in safety to enjoy the blessings of the land, with the fruits of our labours; and with a thankfull remembrance of thy mercies to praise and glorifie thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Forms of Prayer

The Collect.

Preſent us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy moſt gracious ſabour, and further us with thy continual help; that in all our woꝝks begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may gloꝛifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain euerlaſting life, through Jeſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.



Prayers to be uſed in Storms at Sea.

O Moſt powerful and gloꝛious Lord God, at whoſe command the winds blow, and liſt up the waves of the ſea, and who ſtilleſt the rage thereof; We thy creatures, but miſerable ſinners, do in this our great diſtreſs cry unto thee for help: ſave Lord, or elſe we periſh. We confeſs, when we have been ſafe, and ſeen all things quiet about us, we have forgot thee our God, and reſuſed to hearken to the ſill voice of thy Word, and to obey thy commandments: But now we ſee how terrible thou art in all thy woꝝks of wonder, the great God to be feared aboue all: And therefore we adore thy diuine Maieſty, acknowledging thy power, and imploꝛing thy goodneſs. Help, Lord, and ſave us for thy mercies ſake in Jeſus Chriſt thy ſon, our Lord. Amen.

Or this

O Moſt gloꝛious and gracious Lord God, who dwelleſt in heauen, but beholdeſt all things below; Look down, we beſeech thee, and hear us, calling out of the depth of miſery, and out of the jaws of this death, which is ready now to ſwallow us up: ſave Lord, or elſe we periſh. The liuing, the liuing ſhall praiſe thee. Send thy woꝝd of command to rebuke the raging winds, and the roaring ſea; that we being delivered from this diſtreſs may liue to ſerue thee, and to gloꝛifie thy Name all the daies of our life. Hear, Lord and ſave us, for the infinite merits of our bleſſed Saviour thy ſon, our Lord Jeſus Chriſt. Amen.

The

to be used at Sea.

The Prayer to be said before a Fight at Sea against any Enemy.

O Most powerful and glorious Lord God, the Lord of hosts, that rulest and commandest all things; Thou sittest in the throne judging right; and therefore we make our addresse to thy divine Majesty in this our necessity, that thou wouldest take the cause into thine own hand, and judge between us, and our enemies. Stir up thy strength, O Lord, and come and help us, for thou givest not alway the battel to the strong, but canst save by many or by few. O let not our sins now cry against us for vengeance, but hear us thy poor servants begging mercy, and imploving thy help, and that thou wouldest be a defence unto us against the face of the enemy. Make it appear that thou art our Saviour and mighty deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Short Prayers for single persons, that cannot meet to joyn in Prayer with others by reason of the Fight, or Storm.

General Prayers.

Lord, be merciful to us sinners, and save us for thy mercies sake. Thou art the great God, that hast made and rulest all things: O deliver us for thy Names sake. Thou art the great God to be feared above all: O save us, that we may praise thee.

Special Prayers with respect to the Enemy.

Thou, O Lord, art just and powerful; O defend our cause against the face of the enemy.
O God, thou art a strong tower of defence to all that flee unto thee: O save us from the violence of the enemy.
O Lord of hosts, fight for us, that we may glorifie thee.
O suffer us not to sink under the weight of our sins, or the violence of the enemy.
O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Names sake.

Short

Forms of Prayer

Short Prayers in respect of a Storm.

Thou, O Lord, that stillest the raging of the sea, hear, hear us, and save us, that we perish not.

O blessed Saviour, that didst save thy disciples ready to perish in a storm, hear us and save us, we beseech thee.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Christ, have mercy upon us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

O Lord, hear us.

O Christ, hear us.

God the Father, God the Son, God the Holy Ghost, have mercy upon us, save us now and evermore. Amen.

Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation. But deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. Amen.

¶ When there shall be imminent danger, as many as can be spared from necessary service in the Ship, shall be called together, and make an humble Confession of their sins to God: In which every one ought seriously to reflect upon those particular sins of which his Conscience shall accuse him; Saying as followeth,

The Confession.

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, maker of all things, judge of all men; We acknowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed against thy divine Majesty, provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. We do earnestly repent, and be heartily sorry for these our misdoings; the remembrance of them is grievous unto us; the burden of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, have mercy upon us, most merciful Father; for thy Son our Lord Jesus Christs sake, forgive us all that is past, and grant, that we may ever hereafter serve and please

to be used at Sea.

please thee in newness of life, to the honour and glory of thy Name,
through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest, if there be any in the Ship, pronounce this
Absolution.

A Almighty God our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy
hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them which with hearty
repentance and true faith turn unto him; Have mercy upon you,
pardon and deliver you from all your sins; confirm and strengthen
you in all goodness, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus
Christ our Lord. Amen.



Jubilate Deo. Psal. LXVI.

O Be joyful in God, all ye lands: sing praises unto the honour of
his name, make his praise to be glorious.

Say unto God, O how wonderful art thou in thy works: through
the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars unto
thee.

For all the world shall worship thee: sing of thee, and praise thy
name.

Come hither, and behold the works of God: how wonderful he
is in his doing towards the children of men.

He turned the sea into dry land: so that they went through the
water on foot; there did we rejoyce thereof.

He ruleth with his power for ever, his eyes behold the people: and
such as will not believe, shall not be able to exalt themselves.

Praise our God, ye people: and make the voice of his praise to
be heard;

Who holdeth our soul in life: and suffereth not our feet to slip.

For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou also hast tried us, like as
silver is tried.

Thou broughtest us into the snare: and laidst trouble upon our
joins.

Thou sufferedst men to ride over our heads: we went through fire
and water, and thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

Forms of Prayer

I will go into the house with burnt-offerings : and will pay thee my vows which I promised with my lips, and spoke with my mouth when I was in trouble.

I will offer unto thee fat burnt-sacrifices, with the incense of rammis: I will offer bullocks and goats.

Come hither and hearken, all ye, that fear God : and I will tell you what he hath done for my soul.

I called unto him with my mouth: and gave him praises with my tongue.

If I incline unto wickedness with my heart: the Lord will not hear me.

But God hath heard me: and considered the voice of my prayer.

Praised be God, who hath not cast out my prayer: nor turned his mercy from me.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost;
As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world with-
out end. Amen.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. C VII.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

Let them give thanks whom the Lord hath redeemed: and delivered from the hand of the enemy.

And gathered them out of the lands, from the east and from the west: from the north and from the south.

They went astray in the wilderness out of the way: and found no city to dwell in?

Hungry and thirsty: their soul fainted in them.

So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: and he delivered them from their distress.

He led them forth by the right way: that they might go to the city where they dwell.

That men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

For he satisfieth the empty soul: and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

Such as sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death: being fast bound

to be used at Sea.

bound in misery and iron ;

Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord : and lightly regarded the counsel of the most High ;

He also brought down their heart through heaviness : they fell down, and there was none to help them up.

So when they cryed unto the Lord in their trouble : he deliuered them out of their distress.

For he brought them out of darkness, and out of the shadow of death : and brake their bonds in sunder.

That men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

For he hath broken the gates of brass : and smitten the bars of iron in sunder.

Foolish men are plagued for their offence : and because of their wickedness.

Their soul abhorred all manner of meat : and they were euen hard at deaths doore.

So when they cryed unto the Lord in their trouble : he deliuered them out of their distress.

He sent his word and healed them : and they were saved from their destruction.

That men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men.

That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving : and tell out his works with gladness.

They that go down to the sea in Ships : and occupy their business in great waters ;

These men see the works of the Lord : and his wonders in the deep.

For at his word the stormy wind ariseth : which listeth up the waves thereof.

They are carried up to the heauen, and down again to the deep : their soul melteth away because of the trouble.

They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man : and are at their wits end.

So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble : he deliuereth them out of their distress.

For he maketh the storm to cease : so that the waves thereof are still.

Then are they glad, because they are at rest : and so he bringeth them
b them

Forms of Prayer

them unto the habes where they would be.

That men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men;

That they would exalt him also in the congregation of the people: and praise him in the seat of the elders;

Who turneth the floods into a wilderness: and drieth up the water-springs.

A fruitful land maketh he barren: for the wickedness of them that dwell therein

Again he maketh the wilderness a standing water: and water-springs of a dry ground.

And there he setteth the hungry: that they may build them a city to dwell in;

That they may sow their land, and plant vineyards: to yield them fruits of increase.

He blesteth them, so that they multiply exceedingly: and suffereth not their cattel to decrease.

And again, when they are diminished and brought low: through oppression, through any plague or trouble,

Though he suffer them to be evil-entreated through tyrants: and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness;

Yet helpeth he the poor out of misery: and maketh him households like a flock of sheep.

The righteous will consider this, and rejoyce: and the mouth of all wickedness shall be stopped.

Who so is wise, will ponder these things: and they shall understand the loving kindness of the Lord.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost;
As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world
without end. Amen.

Collects of thanksgiving.

O Most blessed and glorious Lord God, who art of infinite goodness and mercy; we thy poor creatures, whom thou hast made and preserved, holding our souls in life, and now rescuing us out of the jaws of death, humbly present our selves again before thy divine Majesty, to offer a sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, for that thou heardest us, when we called in our trouble, and didst not cast out our prayer, which we made before thee in our great distress; even, when we gave all for lost, our ship, our goods, our lives, then didst

to be used at Sea.

didst thou mercifullly look upon us, and wonderfullly command a deliverance ; for to which, we now being in safety, do give all praise and glory to thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Or this.

O Most mighty and gracious good God, thy mercy is over all thy works, but in special manner hath been extended toward us, whom thou hast so powerfully and wonderfully defended. Thou hast shewed us terrible things, and wonders in the deep, that we might see how powerful and gracious a God thou art ; how able and ready to help them that trust in thee. Thou hast shewed us, how both winds and seas obey thy command, that we may learn even from them, hereafter to obey thy voice, and to do thy will. We therefore bless and glorify thy Name for this thy mercy in saving us, when we were ready to perish. And we beseech thee, make us as truly sensible now of thy mercy, as we were then of the danger : And give us hearts alwayes ready to express our thankfulness, not only by words, but also by our lives, in being more obedient to thy holy commandments. Continue, we beseech thee, this thy goodness to us, that we, whom thou hast saved, may serve thee in holiness and righteousness, all the dayes of our life, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

A Hymn of Praise and Thanksgiving after a dangerous Tempest.

O Come, let us give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

Great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised ; let the redeemed of the Lord say so : whom he hath delivered from the merciless rage of the sea.

The Lord is gracious and full of compassion : slow to anger, and of great mercy.

He hath not dealt with us according to our sins : neither rewarded us according to our iniquities.

But as the heaben is high above the earth : so great hath been his mercy towards us.

We found trouble and heaviness : we were even at death's door ;

The waters of the sea had well nigh covered us : the proud waters had well nigh gone over our soul ;

Forms of Prayer

The sea roared : and the stormy wind lifted up the waves thereof ;
We were carried up, as it were, to heauen, and then down again
into the deep : our soul melted within us, because of trouble ;

Then cryed we unto thee, O Lord : and thou didst deliver us out
of our distresse.

Blessed be thy name, who didst not despise the prayer of thy ser-
vants : but didst hear our cry, and hast saved us.

Thou didst send forth thy commandment : and the stormy storm
ceased, and was turn'd into a calm.

O let us therefore praise the Lord for his goodness : and declare
the wonders that he hath done, and fill our hearts for the children of men.

Praised be the Lord daily : even the Lord that blesseth us, and
poureth his benefits upon us.

He is our God, even the God of whom cometh salvation : God is
the Lord, by whom we have escaped death.

Thou, Lord, hast made us glad through the operation of thy hands :
and we will triumph in thy praise.

Blessed be the Lord God : even the Lord God, who only doth won-
drous things ;

And blessed be the Name of his Majesty for ever : and let every
one of us say, Amen, Amen.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost ;
As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world with-
out end. Amen.

2 Cor. 13. 14.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the
fellowship of the Holy Ghost, be with us all now and for ever-
more. Amen.

After Victory or Deliverance from an Enemy.

A Psalm or Hymn of praise and thanksgiving after Victory.

If the Lord had not been on our side, now may we say : if the Lord
himself had not been on our side, when men rose up against us ;

They had swallowed us up quick : when they were so wrathfully
displeased at us.

Ps.

to be used at Sea.

Pea, the waters had drowned us, and the stream had gone ober our soul. the deep waters of the proud had gone ober our soul.

But praised be the Lord : who hath not giben us ober as a prey unto them.

The Lord hath wrought : a mighty saluation for us.

We gat not this by our own sword. neither was it our own arm that saved us : but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favour unto us.

The Lord hath appeared for us : the Lord hath covered our heads, and made us to stand in the day of battel.

The Lord hath appeared for us : the Lord hath overthowen our enemies, and dashed in pieces those that rose up against us ;

Therefore not unto us, O Lord, not unto us : but unto thy Name be giben the glory.

The Lord hath done great things for us : the Lord hath done great things for us, for which we resioyce.

Our help standeth in the Name of the Lord : who hath made heaven and earth.

Blessed be the Name of the Lord : from this time forth for evermore.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost ; As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world without end. Amen.

¶ After this Hymn may be sung the *Te Deum*.

¶ Then this Collect.

O Almighty God, the soberaign commander of all the world, in whose hand is power and might which none is able to withstand ; We bless and magnifie thy great and glorious Name for this happy victorie, the whole glory whereof we do ascribe to thee, who art the only giber of victorie. And, we beseech thee, gibe us grace to imbrace this great mercy to thy glory, the advancement of thy Gospel, the honour of our Soberaign, and, as much as in us lieth, to the good of all mankind. And, we beseech thee, gibe us such a sence of this great mercy, as may engage us to a true thankfulness ; such as may appear in our lives by an humble, holy, and obedient walking before thee all our dayes, through Jesus Christ our Lord : To whom with thee, and the holy Spirit, as for all thy mercies, so
in

Forms of Prayer

in particular for this victorie and deliberance, be all glorie and honour
world without end. Amen.

2 Cor. 13. 14.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the
fellowship of the holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. Amen.



At the Burial of their Dead at Sea.

THe Office in the Common Prayer-book may be used ;
Only instead of these words [*We therefore commit his
body to the ground, Earth to Earth, &c.*] say,

*We therefore commit his body to the Deep, to be turned into cor-
ruption, looking for the resurrection of the body, (when the sea shall
give up her dead,) and the life of the world to come, through our Lord
Jesus Christ ; who at his coming shall change our vile body, that it
may be like his glorious body, according to the mighty working,
whereby he is able to subdue all things to himself.*



A

Form of Prayer with Thanksgiving to be
used yearly upon the Fifth day of *November*. For the
happy deliverance of the King, and the Three Estates
of the Realm, from the most Traiterous and Bloudy in-
tended Massacre by Gun Powder.

¶ The Service shall be the same with the usual Office for Holi-
days in all things; Except where it is hereafter otherwise ap-
pointed.

¶ If this day shall happen to be Sunday, only the Collect proper
for that Sunday, shall be added to this Office in its place.

¶ Morning Prayer shall begin with one of these Sentences.

Turn thy face away from our sins, O Lord; and blot out all *Psal. 51. 9.*
our offences.

Correct us, O Lord, but with judgement, not in thine anger; lest *Jere. 10. 24.*
thou bring us to nothing.

I will go to my Father, and will say unto him; Father, I have *S. Luke. 20.*
sinned against heaven, and before thee; and am no more worthy to
be called thy son. *18, 19.*

¶ Proper Psalms, *Xxxv. Lxiv. Cxxiv. Cxxix.*

¶ Proper Lessons, { The first, *2 Sam. xxij.*
The second, *Acts xxij.*

¶ In the Suffrages after the Creed, these shall be inserted and
used for the King.

Priest.

O Lord, save the King;

People.

Gunpowder Treason.

Who putteth his Trust in thee.
Priest,
Send him help from thy holy place.
People.
And evermore mightily defend him.
Priest.
Let his enemies have no advantage against him.
People.
Let not the wicked approach to hurt him.

¶ Instead of the first Collect at Morning Prayer, shall these two be used.

Almighty God, who hast in all ages shewed thy power and mercy in the miraculous and gracious deliberances of thy Church, and in the protection of righteous and religious Kings and States, professing thy holy and eternal truth, from the wicked conspiracies, and malicious practices of all the enemies thereof; We yield thee our unfeigned thanks and praise, for the wonderful and mighty deliberance of our late gracious Sovereign King James, the Queen, the Prince, and all the Royal Branches, with the Nobility, Clergy, and Commons of this Realm, then assembled in Parliament, by Popish treachery appointed as sheep to the slaughter, in a most barbarous, and savage manner, beyond the examples of former ages. From this unnatural conspiracy, not our merit, but thy mercy; not our foresight, but thy providence delivered us: And therefore, not unto us, O Lord, not unto us; but unto thy Name be ascribed all honour and glory in all Churches of the saints, from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Lord, who didst this day discover the snares of death that were laid for us, and didst wonderfully deliver us from the same; We thou still our mighty Protector, and scatter our enemies that delight in blood. Infatuate and defeat their counsels, abate their pride, assuage their malice, and confound their devices. Strengthen the hands of our gracious King Charles, and all that are put in authority under him, with Judgment and justice, to cut off all such workers of iniquity, as turn religion into rebellion, and faith into faction; that they may never prevail against us, or triumph in the ruine of thy

Gunpowder Treason.

thy Church among us: But that our gracious Sovereign and his Realms, being preserved in thy true Religion, and by thy merciful goodness protected in the same, we may all duly serve thee, and give thee thanks in thy holy congregation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ In the end of the Litany (which shall always this day be used) after the Collect [*We humbly beseech thee, O Father, &c.*] shall this be said which followeth.

Almighty God, and heavenly Father, who of thy gracious providence, and tender mercy towards us, didst prevent the malice and imaginations of our enemies, by discovering and confounding their horrible and wicked enterprise, plotted, and intended this day to be executed against the King, and the whole State of this Realm, for the subversion of the Government, and Religion established amongst us. We most humbly praise and magnifie thy glorious Name for this thine infinite gracious goodness towards us. We confess, it was thy mercy, thy mercy alone, that we were not then consumed. For our sins cried to heaven against us; and our iniquities justly called for vengeance upon us; But thou hast not dealt with us after our sins, nor rewarded us after our iniquities; nor given us over, as we deserved, to be a prey to our enemies; but didst in mercy deliver us from their malice, and preserve us from death and destruction. Let the consideration of this thy goodness, O Lord, work in us true repentance, that iniquity may not be our ruine. And increase in us more and more a lively faith, and fruitful love in all holy obedience, that thou maiest continue thy favour, with the light of thy Gospel to us and our posterity forevermore; and that for thy dear Sons sake, Jesus Christ our only Mediatour and Advocate. Amen.

¶ In the Communion Service, instead of the Collect for the day, shall this which followeth, be used.

Eternal God, and our most mighty protector, we thy unworthy servants do humbly present our selves before thy Majesty, acknowledging thy power, wisdom, and goodness in preserving the King, and the three Estates of this Realm assembled in Parliament, from the destruction this day intended against them. Make us we
c beseech

Gunpowder Treason.

beseech thee, truly thankful for this thy great mercy towards us. Protect and defend our Sovereign Lord the King, and all the Royal Family from all treasons and conspiracies: Preserve them in thy faith, fear, and love; prosper his Reigne with long happiness here on earth; and crown him with everlasting glory hereafter in the Kingdom of heaven; through Jesus Christ our only Saviour and Redeemer. Amen.

The Epistle.

Rom. 13 1. **L**et every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be, are ordained of God. Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist, shall receive to themselves damnation. For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid: for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doth evil. Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake. For, for this cause pay you tribute also: for they are Gods ministers, attending continually upon this very thing. Render therefore to all their dues; tribute to whom tribute is due, custom to whom custom, fear to whom fear, honour to whom honour.

The Gospel.

S. Mat. 27 1. **W**hen the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death. And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. Then Judas which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, saying, I have sinned, in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawfull for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood. And they took counsel, and bought with it

Gunpowder Treason.

with them the potters field, to bury strangers in. Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood unto this day. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value; and gave them for the potters field, as the Lord appointed me.

¶ After the Creed, if there be no Sermon, shall be read one of the six Homilies against Rebellion.

¶ This sentence is to be read at the Offertory.

Whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so S. Mat. 7. 12. to them, for this is the law, and the prophets.



A

Form of Common Prayer to be used
yearly upon the 30. day of January, being the day of
the Martyrdom of King CHARLES the First.

¶ If this day shall happen to be Sunday, this Form of Service shall be used the next day following.

¶ The Service shall be the same with the usual Office for Holidays in all things, except where it is hereafter otherwise appointed.

The Order for Morning Prayer.

¶ He that ministrereth, shall begin with one of these sentences.

Correct us, O Lord, but with judgment, not in thine anger: lest Jere. 10. 24. thou bring us to nothing.

King Charles Martyr.

- Joel 2. 13. **K**ent your heart, and not your garments, and turn to the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful; slow to anger, and of great kindness; and repenteth him of the evil.
- Lam. 3. 22. **I**t is of the Lords mercies, that we are not consumed; because his compassions fail not.

¶ Instead of *Venite exultemus*, shall this Psalm following be used, one verse by the Priest, and another by the Clerk and People.

Psal. 95. 6. **O** Come, let us worship, and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our maker,

Acts. 3. 19. Let us repent, and turn from our wickedness: and our sins shall be forgiven us.

Jonah 3. 9. **L**et us turn every one from his evil way: and the Lord will turn from his fierce anger, and we shall not perish.

Psal. 51. 3. We acknowledge our faults: and our sins are ever before us.

Lam. 3. 42. **W**e have provoked thine anger, O Lord: but there is mercy with thee, therefore shalt thou be feared.

Psal. 26. 9. O shut not up our souls with sinners: nor our life with the blood-thirsty.

Isai. 65. 24. **T**hou hast promised, O Lord, that before we call, thou wilt answer: and whilst we are yet speaking, thou wilt hear.

Baruch 3. 1. And now in the anguish of our souls we cry unto thee: Hear, Lord, and have mercy.

Psal. 6. 1. **O** Lord, rebuke us not in thine indignation: neither chasten us in thy displeasure.

Psal. 25. 10. For thy Names sake be merciful to our sin: for it is great.

Psal. 51. 9. **T**urn thy face from our sins: and put out all our misdoings.

10. Make us clean hearts, O God: and renew a right spirit within us.

14. **D**eliber us from blood-guiltiness, O God: thou that art the God of our salvation.

Psal. 79. 9. O deliver us, and be merciful to our sins: for thy Names sake.

Psal. 51. 18. **B**e favourable and gracious unto Zion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

Psal. 79. 14. So we that are thy people, and sheep of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever: and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

Glorie be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;
As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

¶ Proper

King Charles Martyr.

¶ Proper Psalms. vii. ix. x. xi.
¶ Proper } The first, 2 Sam. i.
Lessons } The second, S. Matth. xxvii.

¶ In stead of the first Collect at Morning Prayer, this which followeth shall be used.

O Most mighty God, terrible in thy judgements, and wonderful in thy doings towards the children of men, who in thy heapy displeasure didst suffer the life of our late gracious Sovereign to be this day taken away by wicked hands; We, thy unworthy servants, humbly confesse, that the sins of this Nation have been the cause which hath brought this heapy judgement upon us. But, O gracious God, when thou makest inquisition for blood, lay not the guilt of this innocent blood (the shedding whereof nothing but the blood of thy Son can expiate) lay it not to the charge of the people of this Land, nor let it ever be required of us, or our posterity. Be merciful, be merciful unto thy people, whom thou hast redeemed; and be not angry with us for ever; but pardon us for thy mercies sake, through the merits of thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.

¶ In the end of the Litany (which shall alwayes this day be used) after the Collect, *We humbly beseech thee, O Father, &c.* These three Collects are to be used.

O Lord, we beseech thee, mercifully hear our prayers, and spare all those who confesse their sins unto thee; that they whose consciences by sin are accused, by thy merciful pardon may be absolved, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

O Most mighty God, and merciful Father, who hast compassion upon all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, who wouldest not the death of a sinner, but that he should rather turn from his sin, and be saved; Mercifully forgive us our trespasses, receive and comfort us, who are grieved and wearied with the burthen of our sins. Thy property is alwayes to have mercy, to thee only it appertaineth to forgive sins; Spare us therefore, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed; enter not into judgement with thy servants, who are vile earth, and miserable sinners: but so turn thine anger from us, who meekly acknowledge our wickedness, and truly repent us of our faults; and so make haste to help us in this

King Charles Martyr.

world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Then shall the people say this that followeth, after the Minister.

Turn thou us, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned: Be favourable, O Lord, Be favourable to thy people, who turn to thee in weeping fasting and praying: For thou art a merciful God full of compassion, long-suffering & of great pity. Thou sparest, when we deserve punishment. And in thy wrath thinkest upon mercy. Spare thy people, good Lord spare them, And let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Hear us, O Lord, for thy mercy is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies look upon us; Although the merits and mediation of thy blessed Son Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ In the Communion-Service, immediately after the Commandments shall this Collect be used.

O Almighty Lord, and everlasting God, Touchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie, and govern both our hearts and bodies in the ways of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments; that through thy most mighty protection both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul; through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, Amen.

¶ Then shall follow the Prayer for the King (*Almighty God, whose Kingdom is everlasting, &c.*) And after that, these two Collects in stead of that for the day.

Blessed Lord, in whose sight the death of thy Saints is precious; We magnifie thy Name for that abundant grace bestowed on our late Martyred Sovereign; by which he was enabled so cheerfully to follow the steps of his blessed Father and Saviour, in a constant meek suffering of all Barbarous indignities, and at last resisting unto blood; and even then, according to the same pattern, praying for his Murderers, let his Memory, O Lord, be ever blessed among us, that we may follow the example of his patience, and charity; And grant, that this our land, may be freed from the vengeance of his blood, and thy mercy glorified in the forgiveness of our sins; and all for Jesus Christ his sake, Amen.

Grant,

King Charles Martyr.

Chant, I ord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance, that the Church may joyfully serbe thee in all godly quietness, through Iesus Christ, Amen.

The Epistle. 1. S. Peter. ii. xiii.

Submit your selbes to ebery Ordinance of man for the Lords sake; whether it be to the King as Supream, or unto Governours, as unto them that are sent by him, for the punishment of evil doers, and for the praise of them that do well. For so is the will of God, that with wel-doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men. As free, and not using your liberty for a cloak of maliciousness, but as the servants of God. Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God, Honour the King. Servants be subject to your Masters with all fear, not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward. For this is thank-worthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. For what glory is it, if when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? But if when ye so well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God. For eben hereunto were ye called; because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps; who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth.

The Gospel. S. Matth. xxi. 33.

There was a certain Householder which planted a Vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a wine-press in it, and built a tower, and let it out to Husbandmen and went into a far Countrey. And when the time of the fruit began to draw near, he sent his servants to the Husbandmen that they might receive the fruits of it. And the Husbandmen took his servants and beat one, and killed another and stoned another. Again, he sent other servants, more than the first: and they did unto them likewise. But last of all, he sent unto them his Son, saying, They will reverence my Son. But when the Husbandmen saw the Son they said among themselves, this is the Heir, come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance. And they caught him and cast him out of the Vineyard, and slew him. When the lord therefore of the Vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those Husbandmen? They say unto him, He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out his Vineyard unto other Husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

King Charles Martyr.

¶ After the Prayer, (For the whole state of Christs Church, &c.) this Collect shall be used.

O Lord, our heavenly Father, who dost not punish us as our sins have deserved, but hast in the midst of judgement remembered mercy; We acknowledge it thy special favor, that though for our many and great provocations thou didst suffer thine Anointed to fall this day into the hands of violent and blood thirsty men, and Barbarously to be murdered by them; yet thou didst not leave us for ever as sheep without a Shepherd, but by thy gracious providence didst miraculously preserve the undoubted Heir of his Croon, our most gracious Soberaign King Charles the second, from his bloody enemies, hiding him under the shadow of thy wings, until their Tyranny was overpast, and bringing him back in thy good appointed time to sit in peace upon the throne of his Father, and to exercise that authority over us, which of thy special grace thou hadst committed unto him. For these thy great and unspeakable mercies we render thee most humble thanks from the bottom of our hearts, beseeching thee still to continue thy gracious protection over him, and to grant him a long and a happy Reign over us: So we that are thy people, will give thee thanks for ever, and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Order for Evening Prayer.

¶ Proper Psalms, XXXiii. Lxiv. Cxliii.

¶ Proper Lessons, } The first, Jer. xli. or Dan. ix. to v. 22.
 } The second, Heb. xi. v. 32. to cap. xii. v. 7.

¶ In stead of the first Collect at Evening Prayer, use these two which follow.

O Blessed Lord God, who by thy wisdom not onely guidest and orderest all things most suitably to thine own justice, but also performest thy pleasure in such a manner, that we cannot but acknowledge thee to be righteous in all thy ways, and holy in all thy works, we thy sinful people fall down before thee, confessing that thy judgments were right in permitting cruel men, Sons of Belial, this day to imbrue their hands in the blood of thine Anointed, we having
draven

King Charles Martyr.

drawn down the same upon our selves, by the great and long provocations of our sins against thee; For which we do therefore here humble our selves before thee, imploring thy mercy for the pardon of them all, and that thou wouldest deliver this Nation from blood-guiltiness (that of this day especially) and turn from us and our posterity all those judgments which we by our sins have deserved: Grant this for the all-sufficient merits of thy Son, our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

Blessed God, just, and powerful, who didst permit thy dear servant, our late dread Sovereign, to be this day given up to the violent outrages of wicked men, to be despihtfully used, and at last murdered by them; Though we cannot reflect upon so foul an act but with horror and astonishment; yet do we most gratefully commemorate the glories of thy grace, which then shined forth in thine Anointed, whom thou wert pleased, even at the hour of death, to endue with an eminent measure of exemplary patience, meekness, and charity, before the face of his cruel enemies. And albeit, thou didst suffer them to proceed to such a height of violence against him, as to kill his person, and take possession of his throne; yet didst thou in great mercy preserve his Son, whose right it was, and at length by a wonderful providence bring him back, and set him thereon, to restore thy true Religion, and to settle peace amongst us: For which we glorifie thy Name, through Jesus Christ our blessed Saviour. Amen.

¶ Immediately before the Prayer of S. Chrysolom shall this Collect be used.

A mighty and everlasting God, whose righteousness is like the strong mountains, and thy judgements like the great deep; and who, by that Barbarous murder this day committed upon the sacred person of thine Anointed, our late Sovereign, hast taught us, that neither the greatest of Kings, nor the best of men are more secure from violence, than from natural death; Teach us also hereby so to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom. And grant that neither the splendour of any thing that is great, nor the conceit of any thing that is good in us, may any way withhold our eyes from looking upon our selves as sinful dust and ashes: but that (according to the example of this thy blessed Martyr) we may press forward towards the prize of the high calling that is before us, in faith and patience, humility and meekness, mortification, and self-denial, charity and constant perseverance unto the end. And all this for thy Son our Lord Jesus Christs sake; To whom, with thee, and the holy Ghost be all honour, and glory, world without end. Amen.



A.

Form of Prayer with Thanksgiving to be used yearly upon the 29. day of *May*; Being the day of his Majesties Birth, and happy Return to His Kingdoms.

¶ The service shall be the same with the usual Office for Holidays in all things; except, where it is hereafter otherwise appointed.

¶ If this day shall happen to be Ascension-day, Whitsunday, or Trinity-Sunday, only the Collects of this Office are to be added to the several Services for those Festivals in their proper places. If it shall happen to be any other Sunday, or to be Monday, or Tuesday in Whitsun-week, the Collects shall be used as before, and also the proper Psalms here appointed, instead of those of ordinary course, and all the rest of this Office omitted.

¶ Morning Prayer shall begin with this Sentence.

1. Tim. 2. 1, 2, 3. **I** Exhort, that first of all supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks be made for all men; for Kings, and all that are in Authority: that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty: for this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour.

¶ Instead of *Venite, exultemus*, shall be sung or said this Hymn following; one Verse by the Priest, and another by the Clerk and people.

Psal. 85. 1. **O** Come let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoice in the strength of our salvation.

Let

The Kings Birth and Return.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving : and shew our 2.
selves glad in him with Psalms.

For the Lord is a great God : and a great King aboue all Gods. 3.

With his own right hand, and with his holy arm: hath he got- Psal. 88. 2.
ten himself the victory.

**The Lord declared his salbation : his righteousness hath he o. 3.
penly shewed in the sight of the heathen.**

He hath remembred his mercy and truth towards the house of 4.
Israel : and all the ends of the world have seen the saluation of our
God.

**For he hath found David his seruant : with his holy oyl hath he Psal. 89. 21.
anointed him.**

His hand hath held him fast : and his arm hath strengthened him. 22.

**The enemy hath not been able to do him violence : the son of 23.
wickedness hath not hurt him.**

He hath smitten down his foes before his face : and plagued them 24.
that hated him.

**His truth also, and his mercy hath been with him : and in his 25.
Name is his horn exalted.**

He hath set his dominion also in the Sea : and his right hand in 26.
the fouds.

**Therefore all the Kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord : Psal. 138. 4.
for they have heard the words of thy mouth.**

Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the Lord : that great is the 5.
glory of the Lord.

**My mouth also shall speake the praise of the Lord : and let all flesh Psal. 145. 21.
give thanks unto his holy Name for euer and euer.**

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost ;

**As it was in the beginning, is now, and euer shall be : world
without end. Amen.**

¶ Proper Psalms, Xx. Xxi. Lxxxv. Cxviii.

¶ Proper Lessons, { The first 2 Sam. 19. 5, 9.
The second Rom. 13.

¶ In the Suffrages after the Creed these shall be inserted and
used for the King.

Priest.

¶ Lord save the King.

People.

The Kings Birth

People.

Who putteth his trust in thee.

Priest.

Send him help from thy holy place.

People.

And evermore mightily defend him.

Priest.

Let his enemies have no advantage against him.

People.

Let not the wicked approach to hurt him.

¶ Instead of the first Collect for Morning Prayer these two shall be used.

O Lord God of our saluation, who hast been exceedingly gracious unto this land, and by thy miraculous providence hast delivered us out of our late miserable confusions, by restoring to us our dread Soberaign Lord, thy servant, King CHARLES; We are now here before thee with all due thankfulness to acknowledge thine unspeakable goodness this day shewed unto us, and to offer up our sacrifices of praise unto thy glorious Name; humbly beseeching thee to accept this our unfeigned, though unworthy oblation of our selves; bowing all holy obedience in thought, word and work unto thy divine Majesty; and promising in thee, and for thee all loyal and dutiful allegiance to thine Anointed servant, and to his heirs after him: whom we beseech thee to bless with all increase of grace, honour, and happiness in this world, and to crown with immortality and glory in the world to come; for Jesus Christ his sake, our only Lord and Saviour. Amen.

O God, who by thy divine providence and goodness didst this day first bring into the world, and didst this day also bring back and restore to us, and to his own just and undoubted rights our most gracious Soberaign Lord thy servant King CHARLES; Preserve his life, and establish his throne, we beseech thee. We unto him a helmet of saluation against the face of his enemies, and a strong tower of defence in the time of trouble. Let his Reigne be prosperous, and his days many. Let justice, truth, and holiness; let peace, and love, and all Christian vertues flourish in his time. Let his people serve him with honour and obedience; and let him so duly serve thee on earth, that he may hereafter everlastingly reign with

hall

ous
red
ead
oto
un-
fa-
bee
our
ito
nd
ter
ho-
ity
lp

ay
nd
ost
ee-
to
a
be
s
e.
to
m
b